

PROGRESS OF EDUCATION
OF
SCHEDULED CASTES & SCHEDULED TRIBES

1976-77

MINISTRY OF EDUCATION & CULTURE
GOVERNMENT OF INDIA

1980

P R O J E C T S T A F F

Shri R.K. Bhandari : Deputy Director
Shri G. Khurana : Research Officer
Shri Laxhan Singh : Statistical Assistant
Shri A.K.Sood : Computer

Shri M.G.Sharma }
Shri V.K.Garg } : Typists

*** ** ** *

C O N T E N T S

PAGE NO.

| | |
|---|----|
| INTRODUCTION | 1 |
| GENERAL REVIEW | 2 |
| Section I : Educational Facilities for Scheduled Castes : | 6 |
| A. Population | 6 |
| B. Enrolment | 7 |
| C. State-wise Enrolment | 9 |
| D. State-wise Coefficient of Equality | 10 |
| E. Progress of Enrolment by type of Institutions | 11 |
| <u>SCHOOL EDUCATION</u> | |
| (i) Pre-Primary Schools | 11 |
| (ii) Primary Schools | 12 |
| (iii) Middle Schools | 13 |
| (iv) High/Higher Secondary Schools | 15 |
| (v) Schools for Vocational and Technical Education | 16 |
| (vi) Schools for Special Education | 17 |
| (vii) Schools for Other Education | 18 |
| (viii) Schools for Vocational, Special and Other Education taken together | 19 |
| <u>HIGHER EDUCATION</u> | |
| (ix) Institutions for Higher Education, Universities and Colleges of General Education | 19 |
| (x) Colleges of Professional and Other Education | 20 |
| (xi) Colleges for Professional Education | 21 |
| (xii) Institutions for Professional, Special and Other Education (Colleges and Schools) | 22 |
| F. Coefficient of Equality | 24 |

(ii)
C O N T E N T S

PAGE NO.

| | |
|--|----|
| G. Enrolment of Scheduled Castes by Stages of Education | 24 |
| (i) Primary Stage | 26 |
| (ii) Middle Stage | 27 |
| (iii) High/Higher Secondary Stage | 29 |
| (iv) Enrolment by Classes at Schools Stage | 30 |
| (v) Vocational, Special and Other Education (School Standard) | 30 |
| (vi) Higher Education (General) | 32 |
| (vii) Professional and Other Higher Education | 33 |
| Section II - Educational Facilities for Scheduled Tribes : | 36 |
| A. Population | 36 |
| B. Enrolment | 37 |
| C. State-wise Enrolment | 38 |
| D. State-wise Coefficient of Equality | 40 |
| E. Progress of Enrolment by type of Institutions | 41 |
| <u>SCHOOL EDUCATION:</u> | |
| (i) Pre-Primary Schools | 41 |
| (ii) Primary Schools | 42 |
| (iii) Middle Schools | 43 |
| (iv) High/Higher Secondary Schools | 44 |
| (v) Schools for Vocational & Technical Education | 46 |
| (vi) Schools for Special Education | 47 |
| (vii) Schools for Other Education | 48 |
| <u>HIGHER EDUCATION:</u> | |
| (viii) Institutions for Higher Education, Universities and Colleges of General Education | 49 |
| (ix) Colleges of Professional and Other Education | 50 |
| (x) Colleges of Professional Education | 51 |
| (xi) Institutions for Professional, Special and Other Education (Colleges & Schools) | 51 |
| F. Co-efficient of Equality | 53 |

| | | PAGE NO. |
|--|---|----------|
| G. Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes by Stages of Education : | | 54 |
| (i) | Primary Stage | 55 |
| (ii) | Middle Stage | 56 |
| (iii) | High/Higher Secondary Stage | 57 |
| (iv) | Enrolment by Classes at School Stage | 59 |
| (v) | Vocational, Special and Other stages of Education (School Standard) | 60 |
| (vi) | Higher Education (General) | 61 |
| (vii) | Professional and Other Higher Education | 63 |
| Section III - Scheduled Castes and Scheduled Tribes Teachers | | 66 |
| (A) | Scheduled Caste Teachers | 66 |
| (B) | Scheduled Tribe Teachers | 69 |
| (C) | Trained and Untrained Scheduled Caste and Scheduled Tribe Teachers. | 71 |
| Appendix - A | | 74 |
| Appendix - B | | 92 |
| Appendix - C | | 110 |

I N T R O D U C T I O N

This Report gives an account of the development of educational facilities for children belonging to Scheduled Castes and Scheduled Tribes in India during 1976-77. This report is based mainly on the statistical data supplied by the State Governments and Administrations of Union Territories in a prescribed form.

The proposed publication covers mainly the enrolment of children belonging to Scheduled Castes and Scheduled Tribes at different levels of education beginning from pre-primary education upto the highest stage of education with all the possible bifurcations into different standards of education. Sex-wise and State-wise comparisons of progress of education among the children belonging to these communities have also been made. In addition, data about Scheduled Caste and Scheduled Tribe teachers working in schools and out of them the number of teachers who are ² have been collected for the first time from the year 1976-77. The analysis of this has been done by comparing the strength of scheduled caste and scheduled tribe teachers to total number of teachers and included in Section III of this publication. This section also gives the position in respect of training of scheduled caste and scheduled tribe teachers in comparison to total number of trained teachers.

The population statistics included in this Report are estimated on the basis of 1971 Census figures. No attempt has been made to draw any inference or insinuation based upon the factual data depicted in the report, although some analysis of the data has been given wherever desirable in order to high-light the progress of education among the children belonging to these communities. As a matter of fact the growth in enrolment of Scheduled Castes and Tribes in comparison to that of all communities during the last 13 years has been studied under 'General Review'.

The State-wise details of progress made in providing educational facilities to the scheduled castes, scheduled tribes and teachers belonging to these communities are presented in appendices A, B & C respectively of the publication.

The Ministry of Education & Culture highly appreciates the assistance of all the State Governments and Administrations of Union Territories who supplied the basic statistics for the preparation of this report. Suggestions for making the report more useful in future may please be addressed to the Deputy Secretary (Planning) in this Ministry.

* * * * *

I N T R O D U C T I O N

This Report gives an account of the development of educational facilities for children belonging to Scheduled Castes and Scheduled Tribes in India during 1976-77. This report is based mainly on the statistical data supplied by the State Governments and Administrations of Union Territories in a prescribed form.

The proposed publication covers mainly the enrolment of children belonging to Scheduled Castes and Scheduled Tribes at different levels of education beginning from pre-primary education upto the highest stage of education with all the possible bifurcations into different standards of education. Sex-wise and State-wise comparisons of progress of education among the children belonging to these communities have also been made. In addition, data about Scheduled Caste and Scheduled Tribe teachers working in schools and out of them the number of teachers who are \angle have been collected for the first time from the year 1976-77. The analysis of this has been done by comparing the strength of scheduled caste and scheduled tribe teachers to total number of teachers and included in Section III of this publication. This section also gives the position in respect of training of scheduled caste and scheduled tribe teachers in comparison to total number of trained teachers.

The population statistics included in this Report are estimated on the basis of 1971 Census figures. No attempt has been made to draw any inference or insinuation based upon the factual data depicted in the report, although some analysis of the data has been given wherever desirable in order to high-light the progress of education among the children belonging to these communities. As a matter of fact the growth in enrolment of Scheduled Castes and Tribes in comparison to that of all communities during the last 13 years has been studied under 'General Review'.

The State-wise details of progress made in providing educational facilities to the scheduled castes, scheduled tribes and teachers belonging to these communities are presented in appendices A, B & C respectively of the publication.

The Ministry of Education & Culture highly appreciates the assistance of all the State Governments and Administrations of Union Territories who supplied the basic statistics for the preparation of this report. Suggestions for making the report more useful in future may please be addressed to the Deputy Secretary (Planning) in this Ministry.

*-*****

GENERAL REVIEW

There has been a considerable expansion in provision of educational facilities in India. Remarkable increase has been observed in number of institutions of different types, enrolment therein, number of teachers employed and the educational expenditure incurred thereon. This all round expansion in educational facilities has also helped in spread of educational facilities amongst Scheduled Castes and Scheduled Tribes. Table 1 below gives a comparative picture of the growth of enrolment in respect of all communities and Scheduled Castes and tribes separately during the last thirteen years since when separate information for scheduled castes and scheduled tribes began to be collected.

Table 1: Total Enrolment at all Levels from 1964-65 to 1976-77

(in 000 's)

| Year | All Communities | Scheduled Castes | Scheduled Tribes |
|-------------------------------------|-----------------|-------------------|------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. |
| 1964-65 | 6,74,17 | 72,88 (10.8) | 28,10 (4.2) |
| 1965-66 | 7,05,55 | 76,86 (10.9) | 29,79 (4.2) |
| 1966-67 | 7,37,00 | 81,47 (11.1) | 30,60 (4.2) |
| 1967-68 | 7,65,82 | 83,06 (10.8) | 31,50 (4.1) |
| 1968-69 | 8,29,94 | 85,49 (10.3) | 32,41 (3.9) |
| 1969-70 | 8,10,27 | 87,67 (10.8) | 33,53 (4.1) |
| 1970-71 | 8,24,03 | 87,19 (10.6) | 33,52 (4.1) |
| 1971-72 | 8,45,69 | 90,33 (10.7) | 35,47 (4.2) |
| 1972-73 | 8,91,30 | 96,58 (10.8) | 40,16 (4.5) |
| 1973-74 | * | * | * |
| 1974-75 | 9,36,65 | 1,03,46 (11.1) | 42,73 (4.6) |
| 1975-76 | 9,52,86 | 1,09,06 (11.5) | 44,43 (4.7) |
| 1976-77 | 9,97,21 | 1,17,80 (11.8) | 48,56 (4.9) |
| <hr/> | | | |
| Growth rate (1964-65 to 1976-77) | 3.99 | 5.14 | 6.07 |
| <hr/> | | | |
| * Not published | | | |

Note: Figures in parenthesis show the percentage of enrolment to total enrolment of all communities.

2. It will be seen from the above table that the total enrolment has increased from 674.17 lakhs in 1964-65 to 997.21 lakhs in 1976-77

at a rate of 3.99% per annum. Correspondingly, the enrolment for scheduled castes has increased from 72.83 lakhs in 1964-65 to 117.80 lakhs in 1976-77 and that for scheduled tribes from 28.10 lakhs to 48.56 lakhs during the same period. The average rate of increase in enrolment during this period has been 5.14% per annum for Scheduled Castes and 6.07% per annum for Scheduled Tribes. The rates of increase in enrolment of scheduled castes and scheduled tribes have been slightly higher than that of all communities, however, as a proportion to total enrolment of all communities, the scheduled caste enrolment varied from 10.3% to 11.8% as against their population proportion of about 15% and that in case of scheduled tribes from 3.9% to 4.9% as against their population proportion of 7.5%. Thus the need for further expansion of facilities for these communities remains. One redeeming feature of this comparison is the fact that the growth of enrolment during the last two years of the report i.e. 1975-77 has been much higher in case of scheduled castes and tribes as compared to that for all communities. These have worked out at 6.9% for scheduled castes and 6.8% for scheduled tribes as against 3.3% for all communities.

Obviously, we are reaching a saturation point in respect of school level enrolment, except in case of weaker sections of the society where more efforts need to be made to achieve universalisation of elementary education. This will require much greater attention to be paid towards expansion of educational facilities amongst scheduled castes and tribes to bring them at par with other communities.

(A) Table 2/below gives a comparative position of enrolment of scheduled castes and scheduled tribes in various types of institutions for the years 1975-76 and 1976-77 and also brings out the improvements in the coefficient of equality* in different types of institutions during this period:

Table 2(A): Enrolment of Scheduled Castes and Scheduled Tribes by types of Institution

| Sl. No. | Type of Institution | Percentage of Scheduled Castes and Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | | | | Co-efficient of Equality | | | |
|---------|-------------------------------|--|-----|---------|-----|--------------------------|-------|---------|------|
| | | 1975-76 | | 1976-77 | | 1975-76 | | 1976-77 | |
| | | SC | ST | SC | ST | SC | ST | SC | ST |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. | 8. | 9. | 10. |
| 1. | Pre-Primary Schools | 7.4 | 7.9 | 10.7 | 7.3 | 49.2 | 105.5 | 71.1 | 91.5 |
| 2. | Primary/Junior Basic Schools | 13.7 | 6.3 | 13.7 | 6.5 | 91.0 | 84.1 | 81.0 | 86.8 |
| 3. | Middle/Senior Basic Schools | 10.0 | 4.0 | 10.9 | 4.2 | 66.4 | 53.1 | 72.4 | 56.1 |
| 4. | High/Higher Secondary Schools | 8.9 | 2.1 | 9.3 | 2.2 | 59.1 | 28.0 | 61.8 | 29.4 |
| 5. | Total (1+2+3+4) | 11.7 | 4.8 | 12.0 | 5.0 | 77.7 | 64.1 | 79.7 | 66.8 |

| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. | 8. | 9. | 10. |
|--|----|------|-----|------|-----|------|-------|-------|------|
| 6. Vocational Education Schools | | 9.5 | 4.1 | 9.8 | 3.9 | 63.1 | 54.7 | 65.1 | 52.1 |
| 7. Special Education Schools | | 10.0 | 2.0 | 10.9 | 3.9 | 66.4 | 26.7 | 72.4 | 52.1 |
| 8. Other Education Schools | | 11.3 | 7.7 | 15.1 | 6.6 | 75.1 | 102.8 | 100.3 | 88.1 |
| 9. Total (6+7+8) | | 10.9 | 6.7 | 13.9 | 6.0 | 72.4 | 89.5 | 92.4 | 80.1 |
| 10. General Higher Education Institutions | | 7.1 | 1.8 | 7.7 | 2.0 | 47.2 | 24.0 | 51.2 | 26.7 |
| 11. Professional and other Higher Education Institutions | | 6.2 | 1.7 | 6.5 | 1.9 | 41.2 | 22.7 | 13.2 | 25.4 |
| 12. Total (10+11) | | 6.8 | 1.8 | 7.5 | 2.0 | 45.2 | 24.0 | 49.8 | 26.7 |
| GRAND TOTAL | | 11.5 | 4.7 | 11.8 | 4.9 | 76.4 | 62.8 | 78.4 | 65.4 |

3. It will be seen from the above table that the percentage of enrolment of Scheduled Castes and Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment for all communities increased from 11.5 and 4.7 in 1975-76 to 11.8 and 4.9 in 1976-77 respectively. In terms of coefficient of equality, the overall position improved from 76.4% to 78.4% in case of scheduled castes and from 62.8% to 65.4% in case of scheduled tribes during this period. This also brings into focus that even with this increase in enrolment of scheduled castes and scheduled tribes, there is a big lee-way to fill up before a coefficient of equality of 100 is achieved for these communities to bring them at par with the other communities.

4. The fact that the representation of Scheduled Caste and Scheduled Tribe teachers in schools is not at par with their population proportion is brought out by table 2(B) below which shows that the percentage of scheduled castes and scheduled tribe teachers in all educational institutions during 1976-77 was only 6.2 and 3.0 respectively as against their population proportions of 15% and 7.5% respectively. Accordingly their coefficients of equality work out at only 41.2% and 40.1% respectively. The position at different levels of educational institutions is brought out in the following table:

Table 2(B): Distribution of Scheduled Castes and Scheduled Tribes teachers by type of institutions 1976-77

| Sl. No. | Type of Institution | Scheduled Castes | | Scheduled Tribes | |
|-------------|---|------------------------|---------------------------------|------------------------|-------------------------------|
| | | %age to total teachers | Coeffi- cient of Equality | %age to total teachers | Coefficient of Equality |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
| 1. | Pre-Primary Schools | 4.7 | 31.2 | 5.1 | 68.1 |
| 2. | Primary/Junior Basic Schools | 8.3 | 55.2 | 4.5 | 60.1 |
| 3. | Middle/Senior Basic Schools | 7.3 | 48.5 | 3.3 | 44.1 |
| 4. | High/Higher Secondary Schools | 3.2 | 21.3 | 1.2 | 16.0 |
| 5. | Vocational Schools | 4.0 | 26.6 | 1.6 | 21.4 |
| 6. | Special and Other Educational Schools | 2.0 | 13.3 | 3.2 | 42.7 |
| 7. | Total (Schools) | 6.6 | 43.9 | 3.2 | 42.7 |
| 8. | Colleges for General Education | 1.5 | 10.0 | 0.5 | 6.7 |
| 9. | Colleges for Professional and Other Education | 1.5 | 10.0 | 0.4 | 5.3 |
| 10. | Universities etc. | 0.6 | 4.0 | 0.1 | 1.3 |
| 11. | Total (Colleges and Universities) | 1.4 | 9.3 | 0.4 | 5.3 |
| GRAND TOTAL | | 6.2 | 41.2 | 3.0 | 40.1 |

5. State-wise details of enrolment of scheduled castes and scheduled tribe children studying in various types of educational institutions and the details of scheduled castes and scheduled tribe teachers have been included in statements under Appendices A, B & C. However, the analysis of this subject in details has been given below under Sections I, II and III i.e. Section-I relates to educational facilities for scheduled castes, Section II to scheduled Tribes and Section III pertains to analysis of scheduled caste and scheduled tribe teachers in various educational institutions.

SECTION - I

EDUCATIONAL FACILITIES FOR SCHEDULED CASTES

6. The population of Scheduled Castes as per the 1971 Census was about 82.48 million which formed 15.05% of the total population of India. This is the revised population for 1971 based on the Scheduled Castes and Scheduled Tribes Orders (Amendment) Act, 1976. The State-wise break-up of the population of this community as well as its percentage to total population are given in Table 3 below:

Table 3: Population of Scheduled Castes - 1971 (Revised 1971)

| State/Union Territory | Population of Scheduled Castes (in lakhs) | Percentage of Scheduled Castes population to total population |
|--------------------------|---|---|
| 1. | 2. | 3. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 58.16 | 13.27 |
| 2. Assam | 9.13 | 6.10 |
| 3. Bihar | 83.86 | 14.88 |
| 4. Gujarat | 18.90 | 7.08 |
| 5. Haryana | 18.96 | 18.89 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 8.08 | 23.35 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 3.81 | 8.25 |
| 8. Karnataka | 42.77 | 14.50 |
| 9. Kerala | 20.82 | 9.38 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 57.52 | 13.81 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 31.77 | 6.30 |
| 12. Manipur | 0.16 | 1.53 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 0.04 | 0.38 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 33.07 | 15.07 |
| 16. Punjab | 33.48 | 24.71 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 42.16 | 16.36 |
| 18. Sikkim | 0.10 | 4.76 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 73.38 | 17.81 |
| 20. Tripura | 1.93 | 12.34 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 190.95 | 21.62 |
| 22. West Bengal | 89.00 | 20.08 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 0.29 | 11.30 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 0.01 | 1.80 |
| 27. Delhi | 6.36 | 15.30 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 0.17 | 1.90 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | Rs - | * |
| 30. Mizoram | * | * |
| 31. Pondicherry | 0.73 | 15.50 |
| TOTAL | 824.81 | 15.05 |

SOURCE: Registrar General, Census

* Included in Assam

It will be seen that the highest percentage of population of Scheduled Castes (24.71 per cent) was found in Punjab followed by Himachal Pradesh (23.35%) and Uttar Pradesh (21.62%). The smallest proportion of Scheduled Caste population (0.38%) was reported in Meghalaya. However, more than half of its is in four States: Uttar Pradesh (190.95 lakhs), West Bengal (89 lakhs), Bihar (83.86 lakhs) and Tamil Nadu (73.38 lakhs). The States/U.T.'s of Nagaland, A&N Islands, Arunachal Pradesh and Lakshadweep had no/negligible Scheduled Caste Population.

7. The population of Scheduled Castes for the year 1976-77 is not available but for the purpose of this report it has been assumed that the proportion of Scheduled Caste population to the total population of each State and Union Territory as recorded in 1971 Census holds good for 1976-77 as well.

B. Enrolment

Table 4 below depicts the all-India picture of the total enrolment of Scheduled Castes in various types of institutions during the years 1975-76 and 1976-77:-

Table 4: Enrolment of Scheduled Castes by type of Institution

| Type of Institution | Number of Scheduled Castes enrolled | | | |
|---|-------------------------------------|-----------|-------------|-----------|
| | 1975-76 | | 1976-77 | |
| I. | 2. Total | 3. Girls | 4. Total | 5. Girls |
| 1. Pre-Primary Schools | 28,529 | 13,252 | 45,348 | 21,378 |
| 2. Primary/Junior Basic Schools | 64,04,105 | 20,45,432 | 55,59,728 | 21,49,586 |
| 3. Middle/Senior Basic Schools | 23,72,646 | 7,24,627 | 27,31,796 | 8,90,871 |
| 4. High/Higher Secondary Schools | 17,01,755 | 4,02,804 | 18,98,962 | 4,56,318 |
| 5. Vocational Schools | 18,190 | 6,382 | 18,431 | 6,504 |
| 6. Special Education Schools | 3,011 | 484 | 3,418 | 620 |
| 7. Other Education Schools | 74,675 | 19,253 | 1,14,949 | 29,689 |
| 8. Total (Schools) | 1,06,02,911 | 32,12,234 | 1,14,73,532 | 35,64,966 |
| 9. Colleges for General Education | 2,22,863 | 33,173 | 2,35,271 | 35,490 |
| 10. Colleges for Professional and other Education | 68,199 | 8,798 | 57,838 | 8,421 |
| 11. Universities etc. | 12,359 | 1,427 | 12,950 | 1,554 |
| 12. Total (Colleges and Universities). | 3,03,121 | 43,398 | 3,05,059 | 45,455 |
| GRAND TOTAL | 1,09,06,332 | 32,55,632 | 1,17,79,691 | 36,10,431 |

It will be observed that the total enrolment of Scheduled Caste Students increased from 109.06 lakhs in 1975-76 to 117.80 lakhs in 1976-77 giving a growth rate of 8.0% during this period. The girls enrolment included in the total, however, increased from 32.56 lakhs in 1975-76 to 36.10 lakhs in 1976-77 at a growth rate of 10.9%. Additional enrolment during this period was of the order of 8.74 lakhs and a major part of it, namely 2.56 lakhs was in Primary/Junior Basic Schools and 3.59 lakhs in Middle/Senior Basic Schools.

9. The percentage of Scheduled Caste enrolment to the total enrolment and the coefficient of equality for various types of educational institutions is given in Table 5 below:

Table 5: Percentage of Scheduled Castes enrolment by type of institution and Co-efficient of equality

| Sl. No. | Type of Institution | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|---------|---|---|---------|--------------------------|---------|
| | | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
| 1. | Pre-Primary Schools | 7.4 | 10.7 | 49.2 | 71.1 |
| 2. | Primary/Junior Basic Schools | 13.7 | 13.7 | 91.0 | 91.0 |
| 3. | Middle/Senior Basic Schools | 10.0 | 10.0 | 66.4 | 72.4 |
| 4. | High/Higher Secondary Schools | 8.9 | 9.3 | 59.1 | 61.8 |
| 5. | Universities and Colleges for General Education | 7.1 | 7.7 | 47.2 | 51.2 |
| 6. | Colleges and Schools for Professional and other Education | 8.3 | 10.4 | 55.1 | 69.1 |
| TOTAL | | 11.5 | 11.8 | 76.4 | 78.4 |

Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to the total enrolment increased from 11.5 in 1975-76 to 11.8 in 1976-77. Correspondingly the coefficient of equality increased from 76.4% to 78.4%. The percentage of enrolment and consequently the coefficient of equality increased in all types of institutions except in case of primary schools where it remained at the same level.

C. State-wise Enrolment

10. The State-wise break-up of percentage of Scheduled Castes enrolment to the total enrolment during the years 1975-76 and 1976-77 is given in Table below:

Table 6: Percentage of Scheduled Castes enrolment to the total enrolment in all educational Institutions

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to Total enrolment | | Increase (+) Decrease (-) |
|--------------------------|---|-------------|------------------------------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 12.2 | 13.0 | + 0.8 |
| 2. Assam | 8.2 | 8.3 | + 0.1 |
| 3. Bihar | 7.6 | 8.5 | + 0.9 |
| 4. Gujarat | 7.3 | 8.6 | + 1.3 |
| 5. Haryana | 11.0 | 12.0 | + 1.0 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 15.6 | 16.8 | + 1.2 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 7.2 | 7.5 | + 0.3 |
| 8. Karnataka | 8.6 | 10.8 | + 2.2 |
| 9. Kerala | 9.1 | 9.4 | + 0.3 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 10.3 | 11.0 | + 0.7 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 8.7 | 10.9 | + 2.2 |
| 12. Manipur | 2.1 | 2.4 | + 0.3 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 0.9 | 0.8 | - 0.1 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 13.6 | 13.3 | - 0.3 |
| 16. Punjab | 20.3 | 23.3 | + 3.0 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 10.3 | 10.9 | + 0.6 |
| 18. Sikkim | 7.9 | 3.4 | - 4.5 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 17.7 | 16.8 | - 0.9 |
| 20. Tripura | 15.3 | 15.4 | + 0.1 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 13.8 | 11.8 | - 2.0 |
| 22. West Bengal | 13.0 | 13.1 | + 0.1 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | 1.7 | + 1.7 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 7.9 | 8.6 | + 0.7 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 3.8 | 4.1 | + 0.3 |
| 27. Delhi | 11.9 | 14.2 | + 2.3 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 1.6 | 1.6 | 0.0 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 0.1 | 0.1 | 0.0 |
| 30. Mizoram | - | 0.0 | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 12.1 | 12.5 | + 0.4 |
| I N D I A | 11.5 | 11.8 | + 0.3 |

Some increase in percentage of Scheduled Castes enrolment to total enrolment over last year has been observed in case of major of States except in the case of Meghalaya, Orissa, Sikkim, Tamil Nadu and Uttar Pradesh where some decrease in it is seen.

D. Coefficient of Equality

11. Table 7 below indicates the state-wise co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Castes for the years 1975-76 and 1976-77.

Table 7: Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes in all Educational Institutions

| State/Union Territory | Co-efficient of Equality | | Increase (+) |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|-------------|--------------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | Decrease (-) |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 91.9 | 98.0 | + 6.1 |
| 2. Assam | 134.4 | 136.1 | + 1.7 |
| 3. Bihar | 51.1 | 57.1 | + 6.0 |
| 4. Gujarat | 103.1 | 121.5 | +18.4 |
| 5. Haryana | 58.2 | 63.5 | + 5.3 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 66.8 | 71.9 | + 5.1 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 87.3 | 90.9 | + 3.6 |
| 8. Karnataka | 58.9 | 74.0 | +15.1 |
| 9. Kerala | 97.0 | 100.2 | + 3.2 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 74.6 | 79.7 | + 5.1 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 128.1 | 173.0 | +34.9 |
| 12. Manipur | 137.3 | 156.9 | +19.6 |
| 13. Meghalaya | @ | @ | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 90.2 | 88.3 | - 1.9 |
| 16. Punjab | 82.2 | 94.3 | +12.1 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 63.0 | 66.6 | + 3.6 |
| 18. Sikkim | 166.0 | 71.4 | -94.6 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 99.4 | 94.3 | - 5.1 |
| 20. Tripura | 124.0 | 124.8 | + 0.8 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 63.8 | 54.6 | - 9.2 |
| 22. West Bengal | 64.7 | 65.2 | + 0.5 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | @ | @ |
| 25. Chandigarh | 69.9 | 76.1 | + 6.2 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | @ | @ | @ |
| 27. Delhi | 76.3 | 91.0 | +14.7 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 84.2 | 84.2 | 0.0 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | @ | @ |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 78.1 | 80.6 | + 2.5 |
| I N D I A | 76.4 | 78.4 | + 2.0 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

The co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Castes in 1975-76 was more than 100% in case of Assam, Gujarat, Maharashtra, Manipur, Sikkim and Tripura. This continued to be so in 1976-77 also, with an addition of Kerala in this category where the Coefficient of equality crossed 100 mark. In other States, it was less than 100, though in majority of cases there was improvement from their last year position.

E. Progress of Enrolment by types of Institutions

12. A general review of the progress of enrolment of Scheduled Castes during the years 1975-76 and 1976-77 indicates an overall improvement. However, the position varied from State to State and also over various types of institutions. Statements II to XVI in Appendix 'A' indicate State-wise progress of enrolment of Scheduled Castes in various types of educational institutions.

13. A brief comparative review of the progress of enrolment of Scheduled Castes as percentage to the enrolment of all communities for each category of schools and the corresponding co-efficient of equality for the years 1975-76 and 1976-77 is given in the following paragraphs:

(i) Pre-Primary Schools

The total enrolment in Pre-Primary Schools in the country increased from 3.88 lakhs in 1975-76 to 4.33 lakhs in 1976-77 thus registering an increase of 11.6% during this period. The corresponding enrolment of Scheduled Castes increase from 28,529 (7.4% of the total) in 1975-76 to 46,348 (10.7% of the total) in 1976-77. The State-wise percentage of enrolment and co-efficient of equality are indicated in Table 8 below. The details of enrolment figures are given in Statement II of Appendix 'A'.

Table 8: Percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes in Pre-Primary Schools

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|-----------------------|---|---------|--------------------------|---------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 15.6 | 14.0 | 117.6 | 105.5 |
| 2. Assam | 7.1 | 7.5 | 116.4 | 123.0 |
| 3. Bihar | 4.3 | 5.3 | 28.9 | 35.6 |
| 4. Gujarat | 3.7 | 3.8 | 52.3 | 53.7 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 10.3 | 3.6 | 44.1 | 15.4 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 6.7 | 20.1 | 45.9 | 137.7 |
| 9. Kerala | 4.5 | 4.2 | 48.0 | 44.8 |

| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
|-----------------------------|------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 3.6 | 3.7 | 26.1 | 26.8 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 8.3 | 8.5 | 131.7 | 134.9 |
| 12. Manipur | - | - | - | - |
| 13. Meghalaya | - | 0.1 | - | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | - | - | - | - |
| 16. Punjab | 4.7 | 3.7 | 19.0 | 15.0 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 7.6 | 4.7 | 46.5 | 28.7 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | 5.6 | - | 117.6 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 2.7 | 10.6 | 15.2 | 59.5 |
| 20. Tripura | 26.7 | 25.7 | 216.4 | 208.3 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 6.7 | 3.0 | 31.0 | 13.9 |
| 22. West Bengal | 7.9 | 8.0 | 39.3 | 39.8 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | 3.8 | - | @ |
| 25. Chandigarh | 12.0 | 10.7 | 106.2 | 94.7 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | 4.3 | - | @ |
| 27. Delhi | 6.2 | 6.2 | 39.7 | 39.7 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 8.6 | 9.8 | 55.5 | 63.2 |
| I N D I A | 7.4 | 10.7 | 49.2 | 71.1 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

(ii) Primary Schools

The total enrolment in Primary Schools in the country increased from 467.51 lakhs in 1975-76 to 486.13 lakhs in 1976-77 showing an increase of 4.0% during this period. The corresponding enrolment of Scheduled Castes increased from 64.04 lakhs in 1975-76 to 66.60 lakhs in 1976-77, registering an increase of 4.0% during the same period. Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to the total enrolment in Primary Schools was 13.7. Similarly the co-efficient of equality remained at the same level of 91.0% in the years 1975-76 and 1976-77. State-wise position of these percentages is shown in Table 9 on the next page. However, details of enrolment of Scheduled Castes in Primary Schools by States and Union Territories for the years 1975-76 and 1976-77 are given in Statement III of Appendix 'A'.

(in both years 1975-76 and 1976-77.

Table 9: Percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes in Primary/Junior Basic Schools.

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|---|-------------|--------------------------|-------------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 14.4 | 15.9 | 108.5 | 119.8 |
| 2. Assam | 9.0 | 9.1 | 147.5 | 149.2 |
| 3. Bihar | 9.3 | 10.1 | 62.5 | 67.9 |
| 4. Gujarat | 8.8 | 10.3 | 124.3 | 145.5 |
| 5. Haryana | 13.9 | 15.0 | 73.6 | 79.4 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 18.3 | 19.7 | 78.4 | 84.4 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 10.8 | 11.2 | 130.9 | 135.8 |
| 8. Karnataka | 11.8 | 14.0 | 80.8 | 95.9 |
| 9. Kerala | 10.9 | 11.3 | 116.2 | 120.5 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 11.7 | 12.6 | 84.7 | 91.2 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 10.2 | 12.4 | 161.9 | 196.8 |
| 12. Manipur | 2.3 | 2.6 | 150.3 | 169.9 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 0.7 | 0.5 | @ | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 15.2 | 15.2 | 100.9 | 100.9 |
| 16. Punjab | 25.8 | 29.1 | 104.4 | 117.8 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 12.1 | 12.8 | 74.0 | 78.2 |
| 18. Sikkim | 14.2 | 4.7 | 298.3 | 98.7 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 20.0 | 18.8 | 112.3 | 105.6 |
| 20. Tripura | 15.2 | 15.2 | 123.2 | 123.2 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 14.2 | 12.1 | 65.7 | 56.0 |
| 22. West Bengal | 15.4 | 15.4 | 76.7 | 76.7 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | 0 | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | 1.5 | - | @ |
| 25. Chandigarh | 21.9 | 21.1 | 193.8 | 186.7 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 1.5 | 1.6 | @ | @ |
| 27. Delhi | 20.2 | 24.3 | 129.5 | 155.8 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 2.5 | 2.9 | 131.6 | 152.6 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 0.1 | - | @ | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | 0.0 | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 16.4 | 18.0 | 105.8 | 116.1 |
| I N D I A | 13.7 | 13.7 | 91.0 | 91.0 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

(iii) Middle Schools

The total enrolment in Middle/Senior Basic Schools in the country increased from 236.42 lakhs in 1975-76 to 251.48 lakhs in 1976-77 registering an increase of 6.4%. Corresponding enrolment of Scheduled Caste students increased from 23.73 lakhs in 1975-76 to 27.32 lakhs in 1976-77 at a rate of 15.1%.

Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment showed an increase from 10.0 in 1975-76 to 10.9 in 1976-77. Consequently the coefficient of equality increased from 66.4 in 1975-76 to 72.4 in 1976-77. State-wise figures of percentage and coefficient of equality are shown in Table 10 given below. Enrolment figures have been given in Statement IV of Appendix 'A'.

Table 10 - Percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes in Middle/Senior Basic Schools.

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|---|-------------|--------------------------|-------------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 10.6 | 11.0 | 79.9 | 82.9 |
| 2. Assam | 8.3 | 8.2 | 136.1 | 134.4 |
| 3. Bihar | 6.1 | 7.4 | 41.0 | 49.7 |
| 4. Gujarat | 7.6 | 9.0 | 107.3 | 127.1 |
| 5. Haryana | 11.3 | 12.0 | 59.8 | 63.5 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 15.6 | 16.5 | 66.8 | 70.7 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 7.6 | 8.0 | 92.1 | 97.0 |
| 8. Karnataka | 7.6 | 9.5 | 52.1 | 65.1 |
| 9. Kerala | 8.8 | 9.0 | 93.8 | 95.9 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 9.3 | 9.4 | 67.3 | 68.1 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 8.9 | 11.3 | 141.3 | 179.4 |
| 12. Manipur | 2.3 | 2.5 | 150.3 | 163.4 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 2.3 | 2.1 | @ | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 10.4 | 9.0 | 69.0 | 59.7 |
| 16. Punjab | 19.3 | 25.9 | 78.1 | 104.8 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 9.7 | 10.7 | 59.3 | 65.4 |
| 18. Sikkim | 4.8 | 4.1 | 100.8 | 86.1 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 15.8 | 15.9 | 88.7 | 89.3 |
| 20. Tripura | 13.4 | 14.5 | 108.6 | 117.5 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 18.6 | 12.7 | 86.0 | 58.7 |
| 22. West Bengal | 13.4 | 13.6 | 66.7 | 67.7 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | 3.4 | - | @ |
| 25. Chandigarh | 7.4 | 9.1 | 65.5 | 80.5 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 6.2 | 6.8 | @ | @ |
| 27. Delhi | 11.3 | 12.1 | 72.4 | 77.6 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 2.0 | 1.9 | 105.3 | 100.0 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | 0.2 | - | @ |
| 30. Mizoram | - | 0.0 | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 14.4 | 14.8 | 92.9 | 95.5 |
| I N D I A | 10.0 | 10.9 | 66.4 | 72.4 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

(iv) High/Higher Secondary Schools

Total enrolment in High/Higher Secondary Schools for the country as a whole increased from 191.86 lakhs in 1975-76 to 200.43 lakhs in 1976-77 registering an increase of 4.5%. Enrolment of Scheduled Caste students was 17.02 lakhs in 1975-76 which increased to 18.99 lakhs in 1976-77, showing an increase of 11.6 during this period. Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Caste students to the total enrolment showed an increase from 8.9 in 1975-76 to 9.3 in 1976-77 and consequently the co-efficient of equality also increased from 59.1% in 1975-76 to 61.8% in 1976-77. Percentage enrolment and co-efficient of equality by States are shown in Table 11 below. Enrolment figures are given in statement V of Appendix 'A'.

Table 11 - Percentage enrolment and co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes in High/Higher Secondary Schools

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to Total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|---|------------|--------------------------|-------------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 5.6 | 7.8 | 67.8 | 58.8 |
| 2. Assam | 6.3 | 6.3 | 103.3 | 103.3 |
| 3. Bihar | 5.6 | 5.9 | 37.6 | 39.7 |
| 4. Gujarat | 5.5 | 6.3 | 77.7 | 89.0 |
| 5. Haryana | 9.1 | 10.2 | 48.2 | 54.0 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 13.5 | 13.8 | 57.8 | 59.1 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 4.5 | 4.6 | 54.5 | 55.8 |
| 8. Karnataka | 4.8 | 4.9 | 32.9 | 33.6 |
| 9. Kerala | 7.8 | 8.5 | 83.2 | 90.6 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 6.3 | 6.7 | 45.6 | 48.5 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 6.8 | 9.0 | 107.9 | 142.9 |
| 12. Manipur | 1.4 | 1.5 | 91.5 | 98.0 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 1.1 | 1.2 | @ | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 9.0 | 8.9 | 59.7 | 59.1 |
| 16. Punjab | 16.1 | 17.9 | 65.2 | 72.4 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 7.0 | 7.5 | 42.8 | 45.8 |
| 18. Sikkim | 0.3 | 3.9 | 6.3 | 81.9 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 16.5 | 15.0 | 92.6 | 84.2 |
| 20. Tripura | 9.6 | 9.7 | 77.8 | 78.6 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 10.7 | 10.5 | 49.5 | 48.6 |
| 22. West Bengal | 7.4 | 7.9 | 36.9 | 39.3 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | 1.2 | - | @ |
| 25. Chandigarh | 6.1 | 7.0 | 54.0 | 61.9 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 14.1 | 4.8 | @ | @ |
| 27. Delhi | 4.7 | 6.1 | 30.1 | 39.1 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 1.0 | 1.0 | 52.6 | 52.6 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 0.3 | 0.2 | @ | @ |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 7.3 | 6.6 | 47.1 | 42.6 |
| I N D I A | 8.9 | 9.3 | 59.1 | 61.8 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

(v) Schools for Vocational and Technical Education

Total enrolment in Vocational and Technical Schools in the country was 10,769 in 1975-76. Of this, the number of Scheduled Caste students was 18,190 and formed 9.5 per cent of the total enrolment. In 1976-77, the total enrolment of all communities in these schools slightly decreased to 1,88,681. The enrolment of Scheduled Castes students in this year increased to 18,431 forming 9.8 per cent of the total enrolment. Corresponding co-efficient of equality increased from 63.1% in 1975-76 to 65.1% in 1976-77. State-wise enrolment percentage and the co-efficient of equality have been indicated in Table 12 below. The enrolment figures may be seen from Statement VI of Appendix 'A'.

Table 12: Percentage Enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes in Vocational/Technical schools

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|---|---------|--------------------------|---------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 15.5 | 9.5 | 116.8 | 71.6 |
| 2. Assam | 6.0 | 8.3 | 98.4 | 136.1 |
| 3. Bihar | 10.7 | 7.2 | 71.9 | 48.4 |
| 4. Gujarat | 12.2 | 12.1 | 172.3 | 170.9 |
| 5. Haryana | 8.9 | - | 47.1 | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 18.5 | 20.1 | 79.2 | 86.1 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 4.2 | 4.6 | 50.9 | 55.8 |
| 8. Karnataka | 3.2 | 4.9 | 21.9 | 33.6 |
| 9. Kerala | 9.8 | 8.9 | 104.5 | 94.9 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 6.7 | 6.2 | 48.5 | 44.9 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 4.8 | 5.8 | 76.2 | 92.1 |
| 12. Manipur | 3.8 | 2.0 | 248.4 | 130.7 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 0.9 | 1.4 | @ | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 9.7 | 9.7 | 64.4 | 64.4 |
| 16. Punjab | 16.6 | 19.1 | 67.2 | 77.3 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 12.9 | 9.0 | 78.9 | 55.0 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | 7.5 | - | 157.6 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 19.3 | 21.4 | 100.4 | 120.2 |
| 20. Tripura | 18.8 | 17.4 | 152.4 | 141.0 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 8.0 | 6.0 | 37.0 | 27.8 |
| 22. West Bengal | 8.2 | 6.6 | 40.8 | 32.9 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 26.5 | 36.4 | 169.9 | 233.3 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 1.1 | 1.2 | 57.9 | 63.2 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 15.1 | 19.3 | 97.4 | 124.5 |
| INDIA | 9.5 | 9.8 | 63.1 | 65.1 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible

(vi) Schools for Special Education

Schools for physically and mentally handicapped children and the reformatories are generally taken under schools for Special Education. In the year 1975-76, students from all communities were enrolled in these institutions of which 3,011 were scheduled caste students. These students formed 10.0 per cent of the total enrolment. In 1976-77 total enrolment increased to 31,468 of which 3418 were scheduled caste students. Scheduled Caste students formed 10.9 per cent of the total enrolment during the year under report. The corresponding coefficient of equality for Scheduled Caste enrolment increased from 66.4% in 1975-76 to 72.4% in 1976-77. The State-wise figures of percentage enrolment and co-efficient of equality are delineated in Table 13 as below. Enrolment figures may be seen from Statement VII of the Appendix 'A'.

Table 13: Percentage Enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes in Special Education schools

| State/Union Territory | Percentage Enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|---|-------------|--------------------------|-------------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 10.0 | 16.8 | 75.4 | 126.6 |
| 2. Assam | 10.3 | 5.8 | 168.9 | 95.1 |
| 3. Bihar | 14.6 | 15.8 | 98.1 | 106.2 |
| 4. Gujarat | 14.2 | 15.7 | 200.6 | 221.8 |
| 5. Haryana | 18.4 | 14.4 | 97.4 | 76.2 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 4.5 | 4.5 | 54.5 | 54.5 |
| 8. Karnataka | 4.6 | 5.8 | 31.5 | 39.7 |
| 9. Kerala | 6.4 | 11.3 | 68.2 | 120.5 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 11.6 | 15.6 | 84.0 | 113.0 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 6.7 | 8.8 | 106.3 | 139.7 |
| 12. Manipur | - | - | - | - |
| 13. Meghalaya | - | - | - | - |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 4.2 | 4.5 | 27.9 | 29.9 |
| 16. Punjab | 21.4 | 16.3 | 86.6 | 66.0 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 6.7 | 9.1 | 41.0 | 55.6 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 14.1 | 12.5 | 79.2 | 70.2 |
| 20. Tripura | 15.6 | 16.9 | 126.4 | 137.0 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 9.8 | 5.4 | 45.3 | 25.0 |
| 22. West Bengal | 2.3 | 2.4 | 11.5 | 12.0 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 17.5 | 15.0 | 154.9 | 132.7 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 9.7 | 9.5 | 62.2 | 60.9 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 4.3 | 5.8 | 27.7 | 37.4 |
| I N D I A | 10.0 | 10.9 | 66.4 | 72.4 |

(vii) Schools for other Education

Other Education covers mainly schools for Adult Education and Oriental Studies. During 1975-76, of 6.58 lakhs students studying in these schools, 0.78 lakhs were Scheduled Caste students. They \angle 11.3 per cent of the total enrolment. Total enrolment of all communities in these institutions in 1976-77 was 7.61 lakhs. Of these Scheduled Castes students were 1.15 lakhs. They formed 15.1 percent of the total enrolment. The co-efficient of equality increased from 75.1% in 1975-76 to 100.3% in 1976-77. State-wise figures for percentage enrolment and co-efficient of equality are indicated in Table 14 below. Enrolment figures for Scheduled Caste students in Special Education Schools and other Education Schools may be seen from Statement VII of Appendix 'A'.

Table 14 : Percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes in Other Education Schools.

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|---|-------------|--------------------------|--------------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 5.7 | 7.0 | 43.0 | 52.8 |
| 2. Assam | 4.4 | 2.6 | 72.1 | 42.6 |
| 3. Bihar | 0.2 | 0.2 | 1.3 | 1.3 |
| 4. Gujarat | 5.4 | 2.9 | 76.3 | 41.0 |
| 5. Haryana | 13.8 | 9.0 | 73.1 | 47.6 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | - | 28.9 | - | 123.8 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 16.8 | 25.8 | 115.1 | 176.7 |
| 9. Kerala | - | - | - | - |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 4.0 | 11.4 | 29.0 | 82.5 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 0.1 | 0.4 | 1.6 | 6.4 |
| 12. Manipur | 3.5 | 4.1 | 228.8 | 268.0 |
| 13. Meghalaya | - | - | - | - |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 10.0 | 10.0 | 66.4 | 66.4 |
| 16. Punjab | 28.9 | 21.7 | 117.0 | 100.0 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 8.5 | 5.8 | 52.0 | 35.5 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 3.4 | 1.7 | 19.1 | 9.5 |
| 20. Tripura | 24.6 | 24.5 | 199.1 | 198.5 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 13.5 | 19.2 | 85.6 | 83.8 |
| 22. West Bengal | 20.6 | 20.0 | 102.6 | 99.6 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 15.0 | 71.3 | 132.7 | 631.0 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 31.9 | 45.2 | 204.5 | 289.7 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 48.2 | 47.6 | 311.0 | 307.1 |
| <u>I N D I A</u> | <u>11.3</u> | <u>15.1</u> | <u>75.1</u> | <u>100.3</u> |

(viii) Schools for Vocational Special and Other Education taken together

Total enrolment of all communities in the above categories of schools in 1975-76 was 8.79 lakhs of which Scheduled Caste students were 95,876 forming 10.9 percent of the total enrolment. The corresponding co-efficient of equality was 72.7%. In 1976-77 the total enrolment increased to 9.81 lakhs and the enrolment of Scheduled Caste students increased ~~1,36,798~~ to 13,67,980. Scheduled Caste students formed 13.9 percent of the total enrolment. The corresponding co-efficient of equality for Scheduled Castes in 1976-77 was 92.7%.

(ix) Institutions for Higher Education, Universities and Colleges of General Education

The total number of students enrolled in these institutions decreased slightly from 33.32 lakhs in 1975-76 to 32.05 lakhs in 1976-77. However, the enrolment of Scheduled Caste students during this increased from 2.35 lakhs in 1975-76 to 2.48 lakhs in 1976-77. The percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes was 7.1 in 1975-76 which increased to 7.7 per cent in 1976-77. Consequently, the coefficient of equality increased from 47.2% in 1975-76 to 51.2% in 1976-77. The comparative statewide percentage enrolment and coefficient of equality for these two years have been indicated below in Table 15. Detailed data on enrolment in universities and colleges of general education in 1976-77 are depicted in Statement VIII of Appendix 'A'.

Table 15 : Percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes in Universities and Colleges of General Education

| State/ Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|------------------------------|---|---------|-----------------------------|---------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 8.7 | 16.6 | 65.6 | 125.1 |
| 2. Assam | 6.3 | 6.2 | 103.3 | 101.6 |
| 3. Bihar | 3.9 | 3.9 | 26.2 | 26.2 |
| 4. Gujarat | 6.9 | 6.9 | 97.5 | 97.5 |
| 5. Haryana | 4.8 | 4.9 | 25.4 | 25.9 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 5.7 | 5.8 | 24.4 | 24.8 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 2.1 | 2.2 | 25.5 | 26.7 |
| 8. Karnataka | 7.9 | 15.2 | 54.1 | 104.1 |
| 9. Kerala | 3.5 | 4.8 | 37.3 | 51.2 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 5.1 | 5.1 | 36.9 | 36.9 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 10.5 | 9.1 | 166.7 | 144.4 |
| 12. Manipur | 0.9 | 1.2 | 58.8 | 78.4 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 1.7 | 2.1 | @ | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 4.1 | 4.1 | 27.2 | 27.2 |
| 16. Punjab | 7.9 | 8.5 | 32.0 | 34.4 |

| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
|--------------------------|------------|------------|-------------|-------------|
| 17. Rajasthan | 5.1 | 4.4 | 31.2 | 26.9 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | 2.4 | - | 50.4 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 7.3 | 8.1 | 41.0 | 45.5 |
| 20. Tripura | 7.5 | 7.4 | 60.8 | 60.0 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 8.0 | 8.8 | 37.0 | 40.7 |
| 22. West Bengal | 7.8 | 7.3 | 38.8 | 36.4 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 3.5 | 3.7 | 31.0 | 32.7 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 4.4 | 4.4 | 28.2 | 28.2 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 0.4 | 0.6 | 21.1 | 31.6 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | 1.6 | - | @ |
| 31. Pondicherry | 2.2 | 2.9 | 14.2 | 13.7 |
| INDIA | 7.1 | 7.7 | 42.2 | 51.2 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

(x) Colleges of Professional and Other Education

The enrolment of all communities in these colleges as a whole was 11.07 lakhs in 1975-76 which decreased to 8.91 lakhs in 1976-77. The Scheduled Caste students enrolled were 68,199 (including 8,798 Girls) in 1975-76 and this enrolment decreased to 57,838 (including 8,421 Girls) in 1976-77. The slight decrease in enrolment at higher education level in general as well as in case of Scheduled Castes from 1975-76 to 1976-77 is mainly on account of $\frac{1}{2}$ of enrolment in intermediate colleges to Higher Secondary Schools. Further, Commerce has now been classified under general education instead of professional education. Enrolment of Scheduled Caste students as percentage to the total enrolment in 1975-76 was 6.2 per cent which increased to 6.5 per cent in 1976-77. The co-efficient of equality also increased from 41.2% in 1975-76 to 43.2% in 1976-77. State-wise percentage of enrolment and co-efficient of equality are shown in Table 16 below. State-wise figures of enrolment for different types of professional institutions viz. Agriculture, Commerce, Engineering, Technology and Architecture, Law, Medicine and Teacher Training are given in Statement IX of Appendix 'A'.

Table 16 : Percentage enrolment and co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes in Colleges of Professional and Other Education.

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|-----------------------|---|---------|--------------------------|---------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 8.0 | 9.9 | 60.3 | 74.6 |
| 2. Assam | 5.1 | 6.7 | 83.6 | 109.8 |
| 3. Bihar | 5.5 | 6.6 | 37.0 | 44.4 |
| 4. Gujarat | 3.5 | 3.9 | 49.4 | 55.1 |
| 5. Haryana | 6.2 | 3.8 | 32.8 | 20.1 |

reclassification

| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
|--------------------------|------------|------------|-------------|-------------|
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 17.1 | 15.7 | 73.2 | 67.2 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 2.6 | 2.8 | 31.5 | 33.9 |
| 8. Karnataka | 4.2 | 3.4 | 28.8 | 23.3 |
| 9. Kerala | 5.2 | 3.0 | 55.4 | 32.0 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 6.5 | 6.7 | 47.1 | 48.5 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 5.1 | 7.7 | 81.0 | 122.2 |
| 12. Manipur | 2.4 | 3.0 | 156.9 | 196.1 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 5.0 | 5.4 | @ | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 5.0 | 4.5 | 33.2 | 29.9 |
| 16. Punjab | 14.5 | 13.3 | 58.7 | 53.8 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 7.2 | 7.7 | 44.0 | 47.1 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 7.7 | 8.2 | 43.2 | 46.0 |
| 20. Tripura | 7.5 | 5.3 | 60.8 | 42.9 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 6.5 | 6.1 | 30.1 | 28.2 |
| 22. West Bengal | 8.3 | 5.8 | 41.3 | 28.9 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 7.2 | 8.5 | 63.7 | 75.2 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 5.4 | 7.4 | 34.6 | 47.4 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 0.4 | 0.3 | 21.1 | 15.8 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | 0.6 | - | @ |
| 31. Pondicherry | 9.2 | 10.0 | 59.4 | 64.5 |
| INDIA | 6.2 | 6.5 | 41.2 | 43.2 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

(xi) Colleges for Professional Education

The number of students studying in Colleges for Professional Education in the country decreased from 9.80 lakhs in 1975-76 to 7.60 lakhs in 1976-77. The corresponding figures of Scheduled Castes students were 62,742 in 1975-76 and 51,366 in 1976-77. However, the percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment increased from 6.4 in 1975-76 to 6.8 in 1976-77. Consequently the co-efficient of equality increased from 42.5% in 1975-76 to 45.2% in 1976-77. Enrolment in Agriculture increased from 1,849 to 1,906 in Engineering, Technology and Architecture it went up from 18,104 to 20,199 in Law it improved from 4,219 to 4,499 in Medicine it increased from 8,820 to 9,611, in Teacher Training College it decreased from 14,598 to 13,940. The position of Scheduled Castes enrolment in major types of colleges for professional education is given in table 17 on the next page. As stated earlier the enrolment in Commerce Colleges has been classified under general education in 1976-77 as against professional.

Table 17 : Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in major types of Professional Colleges

| Sl. No. | Type of Institution | Enrolment of Scheduled Castes | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | Co-efficient of Equality |
|---------|--|-------------------------------|---|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. | Colleges of Agriculture | 1,906 | 6.9 | 45.8 |
| 2. | Colleges of Engineering and Technology | 20,199 | 6.2 | 41.2 |
| 3. | Colleges of Law | 4,499 | 5.9 | 39.2 |
| 4. | Medicine * | 9,611 | 7.7 | 51.2 |
| 5. | Teacher Training (Colleges) | 13,940 | 8.8 | 58.5 |
| 6. | Other Colleges | 1,211 | 2.4 | 15.9 |
| TOTAL | | 51,366 | 6.8 | 45.2 |

* Includes, Allopathy, Ayurvedic, Unani/Tibbia, Homoeopathy, Dentistry, Nursing and Mid-wifery, Compounding Pharmacy Veterinary Science and Public Health etc.

(xii) Institutions for Professional, Special and Other Education (Colleges and Schools)

* composite picture of State-wise enrolment, percentages and co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Caste Students in institutions for Professional, Special and Other Education (both Colleges and Schools) during the years 1975-76 and 1976-77 has been shown in table 18 on the next page. The total number of students enrolled in these colleges and schools was 19.86 lakhs in 1975-76 and it became 18.73 lakhs in 1976-77. Of the total, the number of Scheduled Caste students were 1.64 lakhs in 1975-76 and 1.95 lakhs in 1976-77. Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Caste students to the total enrolment was 8.3 and 10.4 during the years 1975-76 and 1976-77 respectively. Consequently, co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Caste students increased from 55.1% in 1975-76 to 69.1% in 1976-77.

Table 18 : Percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes in Institutions for Professional, Special and Other education (both colleges and schools).

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|---|-------------|--------------------------|-------------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| I. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 8.5 | 8.9 | 54.1 | 57.1 |
| 2. Assam | 5.2 | 5.3 | 85.2 | 86.9 |
| 3. Bihar | 3.2 | 3.3 | 21.5 | 22.2 |
| 4. Gujarat | 5.5 | 6.4 | 77.7 | 90.4 |
| 5. Haryana | 9.8 | 5.5 | 51.9 | 29.1 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 17.3 | 25.3 | 74.1 | 108.4 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 2.9 | 3.2 | 35.2 | 38.8 |
| 8. Karnataka | 10.4 | 17.2 | 71.2 | 117.8 |
| 9. Kerala | 7.3 | 5.7 | 77.8 | 50.8 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 5.9 | 7.9 | 42.7 | 57.2 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 3.7 | 5.3 | 58.7 | 100.0 |
| 12. Manipur | 3.3 | 3.4 | @ | @ |
| 13. Meghalaya | 1.3 | 1.4 | @ | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 7.7 | 7.6 | 51.1 | 50.4 |
| 16. Punjab | 18.2 | 19.1 | 73.7 | 77.3 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 8.0 | 6.7 | 48.9 | 41.0 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | 0.1 | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 10.6 | 11.7 | 59.5 | 65.7 |
| 20. Tripura | 23.1 | 22.2 | 187.2 | 179.9 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 8.6 | 10.7 | 39.8 | 49.5 |
| 22. West Bengal | 14.2 | 15.1 | 70.7 | 75.2 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 7.6 | 10.9 | 57.3 | 96.5 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 8.9 | 12.6 | 57.1 | 80.8 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 0.5 | 0.4 | 23.3 | 21.1 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | 0.1 | - | @ |
| 31. Pondicherry | 19.2 | 20.6 | 123.9 | 132.9 |
| I N D I A | 8.3 | 10.4 | 55.1 | 69.1 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

F. Co-efficient of Equality

14. Table 19 gives at a glance the State-wise educational development of Scheduled Castes as compared to that of the total enrolment in Pre-Primary/Junior Basic, Middle/Senior Basic and High/Higher Secondary Schools in 1976-77.

Table 19 : Co-efficient of Equality of Pre-Primary, Primary Middle and High/Higher Secondary Schools

| State/Union Territory | Pre-Primary Schools | Primary Schools | Middle Schools | High/Higher Secondary Schools |
|--------------------------|---------------------|-----------------|----------------|-------------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 105.5 | 119.8 | 82.9 | 58.8 |
| 2. Assam | 123.0 | 149.2 | 134.4 | 103.3 |
| 3. Bihar | 35.6 | 67.9 | 49.7 | 39.7 |
| 4. Gujarat | 53.7 | 145.5 | 127.1 | 89.8 |
| 5. Haryana | - | 79.4 | 63.5 | 54.0 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 15.4 | 84.4 | 70.7 | 59.1 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | 135.8 | 97.0 | 55.8 |
| 8. Karnataka | 137.7 | 95.9 | 65.1 | 33.6 |
| 9. Kerala | 44.8 | 120.5 | 95.9 | 90.6 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 26.8 | 91.2 | 68.1 | 48.5 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 134.9 | 196.8 | 179.4 | 142.9 |
| 12. Manipur | - | 169.9 | 163.4 | 98.0 |
| 13. Meghalaya | @ | @ | @ | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | - | 100.9 | 59.7 | 59.1 |
| 16. Punjab | 15.0 | 117.8 | 104.8 | 72.4 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 28.7 | 78.2 | 65.4 | 45.8 |
| 18. Sikkim | 117.6 | 98.7 | 86.1 | 81.9 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 59.5 | 105.6 | 89.3 | 84.2 |
| 20. Tripura | 208.3 | 123.2 | 117.5 | 78.6 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 13.9 | 56.0 | 58.7 | 48.6 |
| 22. West Bengal | 39.8 | 76.7 | 67.7 | 39.3 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | @ | @ | @ | @ |
| 25. Chandigarh | 94.7 | 186.7 | 80.5 | 61.9 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | @ | @ | @ | @ |
| 27. Delhi | 39.7 | 155.0 | 77.6 | 39.1 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | 152.6 | 100.0 | 52.6 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | @ | @ |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 63.2 | 116.1 | 95.5 | 42.6 |
| INDIA | 71.1 | 91.0 | 72.4 | 61.8 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible

G. Enrolment of Scheduled Castes by Stages of Education

15. So far, the progress in enrolment of Scheduled Castes students by type of institutions only has been discussed. Comparative picture of enrolment and co-efficient of equality for the year 1975-76 and 1976-77 has been shown in respect of different categories of institutions. However, the correct idea about the progress of

enrolment of scheduled caste students can be held only from the stage-wise position of enrolment as discussed in the following paragraphs.

Table 20 indicates the enrolment of all communities as well as of scheduled caste students alone by stages of education for the year 1976-77. Enrolment of Scheduled Castes as percentage to the total enrolment for different stages of education is a good indicator of position of enrolment of Scheduled Caste in comparison to other communities. The Scheduled Castes form about 15 per cent of the total population and the difference between this percentage and the percentage of scheduled caste enrolment to total enrolment indicates in general the lee-way which needs to be made up to bring the Scheduled Castes at par with other communities.

Table 20: Enrolment and Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes by Stages of Education 1976-77

| Stage of Education | Enrolment of all Communities, (in lakhs) 1976-77 | | Enrolment of Scheduled Castes (in lakhs) 1976-77 | | %age enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | | | | |
|--|--|----------------|--|--------------|---|-------------|------------|-------------|----|
| | Total | Girls | Total | Girls | 1975-1976 | | 1976-77 | | |
| | 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. | 8. | 9. |
| General Education (School Stages) | | | | | | | | | |
| (i) Pre-Primary | 6.71 | 3.01 | 0.62 | 0.28 | 6.9 | 9.2 | 6.7 | 9.3 | |
| ii) Primary (Classes I-V) | 6,90.61 | 2,63.71 | 88.86 | 29.35 | 12.6 | 12.9 | 10.6 | 11.1 | |
| iii) Middle (Classes VI-VIII) | 1,66.87 | 53.16 | 16.71 | 4.22 | 9.6 | 10.0 | 7.5 | 7.9 | |
| iv) High/Higher Secondary (Classes IX and above) | 72.74 | 20.62 | 6.67 | 1.40 | 8.9 | 9.2 | 6.3 | 6.8 | |
| Total (i) | 9,36.93 | 3,40.51 | 1,12.85 | 35.24 | 11.7 | 12.0 | 9.8 | 10.3 | |
| Vocational/ Special and other Education (School Stages) | | | | | | | | | |
| General Higher Education (Collegiate) | 40.14 | 10.56 | 2.93 | 0.40 | 7.9 | 7.3 | 4.1 | 3.8 | |
| Professional and other Education (Collegiate) | 9.03 | 1.55 | 0.59 | 0.08 | 6.0 | 6.5 | 4.8 | 5.2 | |
| GRAND TOTAL | 9,97.21 | 3,55.48 | 1,17.80 | 36.10 | 11.5 | 11.8 | 9.7 | 10.2 | |

From the previous table, it will be seen that the percentage of enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment for both boys and girls and separately for girls at all stages of education increased from 11.5 and 9.7 in 1975-76 to 11.8 and 10.2 respectively in 1976-77. The position about each stage of education separately is discussed below:-

(i) Primary Stage

The number of classes constituting the primary stage of education varied from State to State. For the sake of uniformity the first five classes of schools have been taken to constitute the primary stage in all States/Union Territories of India. Total enrolment of Scheduled Castes in Classes I-V increased from 82.45 lakhs in 1975-76 to 88.86 lakhs in 1976-77. The number of girl students during this period increased from 26.59 lakhs to 29.35 lakhs. Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment showed an increase from 12.6 in 1975-76 to 12.9 in 1976-77 and consequently the coefficient of equality also increased from 83.7% in 1975-76 to 85.7% in 1976-77. Educational Wastage among Scheduled Caste students at Primary Stage showed a decline from 67.8% in 1975-76 to 66.5% in 1976-77. Maximum wastage in education at Primary stage was in Manipur (87.7%) and minimum in Kerala (11.1%). Figures relating to enrolment of Scheduled Castes' percentage to the total enrolment, co-efficient of equality and percentage of wastage at Primary stage in respect of each State/Union Territory of India have been indicated in Table 21 below. Enrolment by Classes at Primary Stage and by States is given in Statement X of Appendix 'A'.

Table 21: Enrolment, percentage Enrolment and Co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Castes in Classes I-V (Primary Stage)

| State/Union Territory | Enrolment | | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | Coefficient of Equality | | Percentage of Wastage at Primary Stage | |
|-----------------------|-----------|----------|---|-------------------------|---------|--|---------|
| | Total | Girls | | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. | 8. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 6,25,329 | 2,41,596 | 14.6 | 101.7 | 110.0 | 71.0 | 68.8 |
| 2. Assam | 1,62,200 | 53,912 | 8.9 | 145.9 | 145.9 | 68.1 | 38.6 |
| 3. Bihar | 5,59,958 | 1,07,186 | 9.2 | 55.8 | 61.8 | 76.0 | 74.2 |
| 4. Gujarat | 3,52,664 | 1,25,690 | 9.3 | 110.2 | 131.4 | 62.7 | 51.7 |
| 5. Haryana | 1,62,225 | 36,000 | 13.9 | 68.3 | 73.6 | 47.0 | 45.4 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 88,465 | 31,626 | 18.7 | 75.4 | 80.1 | 39.8 | 33.4 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 35,247 | 10,939 | 8.4 | 99.4 | 101.8 | 17.7 | 41.2 |
| 8. Karnataka | 4,40,600 | 1,73,644 | 11.4 | 63.0 | 78.1 | 79.5 | 77.2 |
| 9. Kerala | 3,35,325 | 1,59,585 | 10.5 | 105.5 | 111.9 | 30.2 | 11.1 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 5,40,810 | 1,33,048 | 12.2 | 82.5 | 88.3 | 73.3 | 79.8 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 8,81,949 | 3,33,786 | 11.7 | 149.2 | 185.7 | 67.8 | 56.2 |
| 12. Manipur | 6,101 | 2,872 | 2.6 | 150.3 | 169.9 | 87.6 | 87.7 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 1,342 | 531 | 0.7 | @ | @ | @ | 75.2 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 3,71,369 | 1,26,218 | 14.7 | 98.9 | 97.5 | 75.6 | 77.7 |

| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. | 8. |
|-------------------------|------------------|------------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| 16. Punjab | 5,62,966 | 2,33,097 | 27.3 | 95.5 | 110.5 | 38.2 | 48.9 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 2,92,020 | 40,982 | 12.3 | 69.7 | 75.2 | 64.4 | 67.5 |
| 18. Sikkim | 1,397 | 540 | 4.7 | - | 98.7 | - | N.A. |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 10,40,703 | 4,49,093 | 18.1 | 104.4 | 101.6 | 57.0 | 55.0 |
| 20. Tripura | 30,595 | 12,531 | 15.4 | 122.4 | 124.8 | 75.1 | 81.4 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 14,45,990 | 3,46,821 | 12.1 | 68.5 | 56.0 | 73.6 | 74.1 |
| 22. West Bengal | 8,03,547 | 2,45,696 | 14.3 | 88.6 | 71.2 | 75.7 | 75.9 |
| 23. And Islands | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 768 | 257 | 1.8 | - | @ | - | N.A. |
| 5. Chandigarh | 4,141 | 1,592 | 15.0 | 126.5 | 132.7 | 40.5 | 35.3 |
| 5. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 362 | 182 | 3.9 | @ | @ | 68.2 | 77.7 |
| 7. Delhi | 1,26,175 | 52,044 | 21.7 | 114.1 | 139.1 | 20.4 | 6.0 |
| 3. Goa, Daman & Diu | 2,727 | 1,078 | 7.9 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 46.7 | 62.2 |
| 9. Lakshadweep | 3 | 2 | - | - | - | - | - |
| 0. Mizoram | 1 | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 1. Pondicherry | 10,530 | 4,121 | 15.0 | 91.0 | 96.8 | 50.5 | 49.4 |
| I N D I A | 88,85,509 | 29,34,672 | 12.9 | 83.7 | 85.7 | 67.8 | 66.5 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

(ii) Middle Stage:

The number of classes constituting Middle stage too is not the same in all the States and Union Territories. But in most of the States and Union Territories Classes VI, VII and VIII are treated as the Middle stage of school education. Hence, for the sake of uniformity, Classes VI-VIII (3 classes) are taken under Middle stage or all the States and Union Territories. In 1975-76 Scheduled Caste students enrolled at Middle stage were 15.30 lakhs of whom 3.77 lakhs were girls. Scheduled Caste students formed 16.2 percent of the total enrolment in 1975-76. Corresponding Scheduled Caste enrolment was 16.71 lakhs (including 4.22 lakhs girls) in 1976-77. The students of scheduled Caste community formed

10.0 per cent of the total enrolment at this stage during this year. The Co-efficient of equality of scheduled castes under this stage of education increased from 63.8% in 1975-76 to 66.4% in 1976-77. Table 22 depicts the position of the number enrolled, enrolment percentage and coefficient of equality at Middle stage in various States and Union Territories. Class-wise enrolment at middle stage is given in Statement XI of Appendix 'A'.

Table 22 - Enrolment, Percentage enrolment and coefficient of equality of Scheduled Castes in Classes VI-VIII (Middle Stage)

| State/Union Territory | Enrolment | | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|------------------|-----------------|---|--------------------------|-------------|
| | Total | Girls | | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 84,953 | 26,407 | 9.1 | 70.8 | 68.6 |
| 2. Assam | 30,562 | 10,137 | 7.3 | 118.0 | 119.7 |
| 3. Bihar | 66,445 | 6,388 | 6.9 | 42.3 | 46.4 |
| 4. Gujarat | 70,694 | 18,855 | 7.4 | 94.6 | 104.5 |
| 5. Haryana | 36,551 | 3,468 | 9.5 | 45.0 | 50.3 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 18,483 | 3,458 | 12.8 | 54.0 | 54.8 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 10,605 | 2,513 | 7.2 | 78.8 | 87.3 |
| 8. Karnataka | 69,089 | 21,760 | 7.8 | 47.9 | 53.4 |
| 9. Kerala | 1,31,675 | 61,868 | 8.6 | 89.6 | 91.7 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 86,284 | 13,925 | 8.8 | 62.3 | 63.7 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 1,74,351 | 49,234 | 9.4 | 115.9 | 149.2 |
| 12. Manipur | 706 | 220 | 1.5 | 98.0 | 98.0 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 346 | 143 | 1.1 | @ | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 39,433 | 8,342 | 9.2 | 63.7 | 61.0 |
| 16. Punjab | 95,613 | 26,305 | 17.0 | 58.7 | 68.8 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 50,773 | 2,781 | 8.6 | 52.0 | 52.6 |
| 18. Sikkim | 49 | 13 | 1.6 | - | 33.6 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 1,28,144 | 75,779 | 14.7 | 93.2 | 82.5 |
| 20. Tripura | 4,705 | 1,449 | 9.7 | 75.4 | 78.6 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 2,99,786 | 44,340 | 11.9 | 54.1 | 54.0 |
| 22. West Bengal | 1,44,326 | 36,956 | 11.0 | 52.3 | 54.8 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 103 | 37 | 2.3 | - | @ |
| 25. Chandigarh | 727 | 244 | 5.5 | 35.4 | 48.7 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 70 | 19 | 5.6 | @ | @ |
| 27. Delhi | 23,191 | 6,171 | 8.7 | 48.7 | 55.8 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 800 | 242 | 1.7 | 89.5 | 89.5 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 2 | 1 | 0.1 | @ | @ |
| 30. Mizoram | 1 | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 2,435 | 708 | 9.5 | 67.1 | 61.3 |
| INDIA | 16,70,902 | 4,21,763 | 10.0 | 63.8 | 66.4 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

(iii) High/Higher Secondary Stage

The number of Classes which comprises High/Higher Secondary Stage also varies from State to State in India. But for the purpose of this report this stage has been taken to comprise of Classes IX and above for all the States and Union Territories. Enrolment of Scheduled Caste students at this stage increased from 6.55 lakhs (including 1.31 lakh girls) in 1975-76 to 6.67 lakh (including 1.40 lakh girls) in 1976-77. Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment increased from 8.0 in 1975-76 to 9.2 in 1976-77. Consequently the coefficient of equality increased from 58.5 in 1975-76 to 61.1 in 1976-77. Position of enrolment and coefficient of equality of scheduled caste students in these classes at High/Higher Secondary stage has been depicted in Table 23 below. Details of Class-wise enrolment for Classes IX and above by States may, however, be seen in Statement XII of Appendix 'A'.

Table 23 - Enrolment, Percentage enrolment and Coefficient of equality of Scheduled Castes in Classes IX and above (High/Higher Secondary stage)

| State/Union Territory | Enrolment | | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|-----------|--------|---|--------------------------|---------|
| | Total | Girls | | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 30,645 | 9,222 | 8.7 | 61.8 | 65.6 |
| 2. Assam | 11,889 | 3,525 | 6.4 | 104.9 | 104.9 |
| 3. Bihar | 24,027 | 1,576 | 6.3 | 38.3 | 42.3 |
| 4. Gujarat | 26,948 | 6,106 | 6.7 | 86.2 | 94.6 |
| 5. Haryana | 9,309 | 587 | 8.1 | 41.8 | 42.9 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 7,232 | 967 | 10.9 | 45.4 | 46.4 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 3,949 | 723 | 5.8 | 61.8 | 70.3 |
| 8. Karnataka | 23,940 | 6,214 | 7.0 | 45.2 | 47.9 |
| 9. Kerala | 44,212 | 21,282 | 7.6 | 81.0 | 81.0 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 25,196 | 2,517 | 6.9 | 48.5 | 50.0 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 70,692 | 17,048 | 9.3 | 106.3 | 147.6 |
| 12. Manipur | 410 | 138 | 1.7 | 111.1 | 111.1 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 194 | 82 | 0.9 | @ | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 21,654 | 2,825 | 9.5 | 65.7 | 63.0 |
| 16. Punjab | 36,839 | 9,247 | 13.6 | 51.4 | 55.0 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 21,218 | 828 | 7.3 | 43.4 | 44.6 |
| 18. Sikkim | 20 | 4 | 2.0 | - | 42.0 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 1,18,229 | 34,332 | 14.7 | 94.3 | 82.5 |
| 20. Tripura | 1,561 | 447 | 8.5 | 68.9 | 68.9 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 1,18,626 | 7,190 | 10.4 | 54.6 | 48.1 |
| 22. West Bengal | 55,552 | 12,308 | 9.5 | 44.3 | 47.3 |
| 23. A&N-Islands | - | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 34 | 12 | 2.6 | - | @ |
| 25. Chandigarh | 263 | 97 | 3.4 | 26.6 | 30.1 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 27 | 4 | 5.5 | @ | @ |

| 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 |
|----------------------|-----------------|-----------------|------------|-------------|-------------|
| 27. Delhi | 13,140 | 2,560 | 6.4 | 34.6 | 41.0 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 273 | 84 | 1.4 | 73.7 | 73.7 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 7 | 4 | 1.3 | - | @ |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 938 | 247 | 7.4 | 47.7 | 47.7 |
| I N D I A | 6,67,024 | 1,40,176 | 9.2 | 58.5 | 61.1 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

(iv) Enrolment by Classes at School Stage

Table 24 depicts the percentage of Scheduled Caste enrolment to total enrolment in various classes (pre-Primary to Higher Secondary stage) and co-efficient of equality for the year 1976-77. Total enrolment of scheduled caste students in General School Education increased from 104.69 lakhs in 1975-76 to 112.85 lakhs in 1976-77. Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to the total enrolment was 11.7 in 1975-76 which increased to 12.0 in 1976-77. The co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Caste students at school stage also increased from 77.7% in 1975-76 to 79.7% in 1976-77.

Table 24 - Class-wise enrolment, Percentage to total enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes

| Class | Enrolment (in lakhs) 1976-77 | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------|------------------------------------|---|-----------------------------|-------------|
| | | | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| Pre-Primary | 0.62 | 9.2 | 45.8 | 61.1 |
| I | 31.71 | 14.0 | 86.4 | 93.0 |
| II | 19.74 | 12.6 | 87.0 | 83.7 |
| III | 15.89 | 12.7 | 85.0 | 84.4 |
| IV | 12.17 | 12.1 | 79.1 | 80.4 |
| V | 9.34 | 11.4 | 72.4 | 75.7 |
| VI | 6.89 | 10.4 | 66.4 | 69.1 |
| VII | 5.44 | 9.9 | 62.5 | 65.8 |
| VIII | 4.38 | 9.6 | 60.5 | 63.8 |
| IX | 3.48 | 9.3 | 60.5 | 61.8 |
| X | 2.61 | 8.9 | 57.8 | 59.1 |
| XI | 0.58 | 9.6 | 54.5 | 63.8 |
| XII | Negligible | 0.5 | 14.6 | 3.3 |
| TOTAL | 1,12.85 | 12.0 | 77.7 | 79.7 |

(v) Vocational, Special and Other Education (School Standard)

Vocational Education includes inter-alia Agriculture, Commerce, Teacher Training, Technical/Industrial and Arts and Crafts Schools etc. Special Education includes institutions

for mentally and physically handicapped children and reformatory schools and 'Other education' relates to institutions of oriental studies and social (Adult) education. During the year 1975-76, the enrolment of scheduled caste students in vocational education was 19,506 forming 8.7 per cent of the total enrolment. Corresponding enrolment in schools for special and other education was 82,058 which formed 10.7 per cent of the total enrolment of all communities. In 1976-77 the scheduled caste students enrolled were 20,879 in Vocational Education forming 8.8 per cent of the total enrolment. Scheduled Caste enrolment in schools for special and other education was 1,21,844 forming 14.0 per cent of the total enrolment during the year under report. Enrolment percentage and the co-efficient of equality in respect of Vocational, Special and Other Education (School Standard) increased from 10.2% and 7.1 in 1975-76 to 12.9% and 85.7% in 1976-77 respectively and their subject-wise break-up have been shown in Special and Other type of education (School Standard) in Statements XIII and XIV of Appendix 'A'.

Table: 25: Enrolment, percentage to total enrolment and Coefficient of equality of Scheduled Castes in Vocational Special and Other Education (School Standard).

| Sl. No. | Type of Education | Enrolment | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|-------------------|-----------------------------|-----------|---|--------------------------|---------|
| | | | | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
| <u>VOCATIONAL</u> | | | | | |
| 1. | Agriculture | 434 | 9.0 | 61.1 | 59.8 |
| 2. | Medicine | 564 | 13.9 | - | 92.4 |
| 3. | Technical Education | 14,221 | 8.7 | 67.1 | 57.8 |
| 4. | Others | 5,660 | 8.6 | 45.2 | 57.1 |
| 5. | Total(Vocational) | 20,879 | 8.8 | 57.8 | 58.5 |
| 6. | Special and other education | 1,21,844 | 14.0 | 71.1 | 93.0 |
| GRAND TOTAL | | 1,42,723 | 12.9 | 67.8 | 85.7 |

(vi) Higher Education (General)

In 1975-76 the enrolment of scheduled caste students in General Higher Education was 2,46,406 (including 35,680 girls) forming 7.9 per cent of the total enrolment. Scheduled Caste girls formed 4.1 per cent of the total girl students in these classes. In 1976-77 scheduled caste enrolment in General Higher Education increased to 2,92,797 of whom 40,203 were girls. During this year, scheduled caste students formed 7.3 per cent of the total enrolment. Scheduled Caste girls formed 3.8% of the total enrolment during 1976-77. Table 26 indicate the enrolment of scheduled castes by different stages of General Higher Education.

Table 26:- Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in General Higher Education (Collegiate) by Stages

| Stage | Total Enrolment | | Enrolment of Scheduled Castes | | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | | | |
|------------------------------|------------------|------------------|-------------------------------|---------------|---|------------|------------|------------|
| | Total | Girls | Total | Girls | 1975-76 | | 1976-77 | |
| | | | | | 76 | 77 | 75 | 77 |
| 1. Pre-Univ./ Intermediate | 19,59,472 | 4,78,874 | 1,44,326 | 21,543 | 8.8 | 7.4 | 5.7 | 4.5 |
| 2. Graduate | 18,22,765 | 5,11,761 | 1,32,938 | 17,201 | 7.2 | 7.3 | 3.1 | 3.4 |
| 3. Post-Graduate & Doctorate | 2,31,976 | 65,193 | 15,533 | 1,459 | 5.8 | 6.7 | 1.9 | 2.2 |
| TOTAL | 40,14,213 | 10,55,828 | 2,92,797 | 40,203 | 7.9 | 7.3 | 4.1 | 3.8 |

Statement XV of Appendix 'A' gives enrolment of scheduled castes in General Higher Education by stages and by States. Enrolment of scheduled caste students varied enormously amongst States and Union Territories which is mainly due to the variation in $\frac{\text{Enrolment of Scheduled Castes}}{\text{Total Enrolment}}$ of Scheduled Castes in the States/Union Territories. Table 27 gives percentage enrolment of scheduled castes to the total enrolment and coefficient of equality by States.

Table 27 - Percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes in General Education (Collegiate) (Pre-University/Intermediate, Graduate, Post-Graduate and Doctorate by Stages.

| State/Union Territories | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|-------------------------|---|---------|--------------------------|---------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 7.3 | 71.6 | 55.0 | |
| 2. Assam | 6.0 | 104.9 | 98.4 | |
| 3. Bihar | 3.7 | 26.9 | 24.9 | |
| 4. Gujarat | 6.6 | 104.5 | 93.2 | |
| 5. Haryana | 4.9 | 28.1 | 25.9 | |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 5.8 | 24.4 | 24.8 | |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 2.8 | 36.4 | 33.9 | |
| 8. Karnataka | 7.1 | 45.9 | 48.6 | |
| 9. Kerala | 4.1 | 38.4 | 43.7 | |

(population

| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. |
|--------------------------|------------|-------------|-------------|
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 5.1 | 39.8 | 36.9 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 8.5 | 173.0 | 134.9 |
| 12. Manipur | 1.3 | 58.8 | 85.0 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 2.1 | @ | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 4.0 | 27.9 | 26.5 |
| 16. Punjab | 8.5 | 33.6 | 34.4 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 4.7 | 37.3 | 28.7 |
| 18. Sikkim | 2.4 | N.A. | 50.4 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 8.7 | 42.1 | 48.8 |
| 20. Tripura | 7.4 | 60.0 | 60.0 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 9.6 | 48.6 | 44.4 |
| 22. West Bengal | 8.1 | 42.8 | 37.5 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 3.0 | 24.8 | 26.5 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 4.2 | 27.6 | 26.9 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 0.5 | 26.3 | 26.3 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 1.0 | * | * |
| 31. Pondicherry | 3.5 | 18.7 | 22.6 |
| I N D I A | 7.3 | 52.5 | 48.5 |

* Population included under Assam.

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

(vii) Professional and Other Higher Education

Enrolment of scheduled castes in 1975-76 was 89,626 of whom 9,546 were girls. In 1976-77 numbers of scheduled caste students at this stage of education was to 58,673 (including 8,400 girls). Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment showed an increase from 6.0 to 6.5 and so also the Coefficient of equality which increased from 39.9% to 43.2% in years 1975-76 and 1976-77. Stage-wise distribution of scheduled castes has been given in Table 28 below:

Table 28 - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in Professional and other Education (Collegiate) by stages

| Stage | Total Enrolment | Enrolment of Scheduled Castes | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | |
|------------------------------|-----------------|-------------------------------|---|------------|
| | | | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Under Graduate* | 3,72,962 | 32,246 | 7.7 | 8.6 |
| 2. Graduate | 4,73,925 | 24,890 | 4.9 | 5.3 |
| 3. Post-Graduate & Doctorate | 56,111 | 1,537 | 4.1 | 2.7 |
| TOTAL | 9,02,998 | 58,673 | 6.0 | 6.5 |

* These figures are related only diploma/certificates.

There was much variation regarding enrolment of Scheduled Caste students in Professional and other Higher Education courses in various States which may be mainly due to population variation in States and Union Territories.

Table 29 gives enrolment, its percentage and the Co-efficient of equality in various States/Union Territories.

Table 29 : Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in Professional and other Education (Collegiate) by stages and by States

| State/Union Territory | Enrolment | Percentage Enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|---------------|---|--------------------------|-------------|
| | | | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 4,560 | 9.7 | 54.3 | 73.1 |
| 2. Assam | 884 | 6.1 | 78.7 | 100.0 |
| 3. Bihar | 3,847 | 6.4 | 32.3 | 43.0 |
| 4. Gujarat | 2,312 | 4.1 | 52.3 | 57.9 |
| 5. Haryana | 1,214 | 4.9 | 17.5 | 25.9 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 654 | 16.8 | 71.9 | 71.9 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 185 | 2.8 | 30.3 | 33.9 |
| 8. Karnataka | 2,500 | 3.6 | 28.1 | 24.7 |
| 9. Kerala | 1,071 | 4.6 | 43.7 | 49.0 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 4,624 | 6.5 | 40.6 | 47.1 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 9,451 | 7.9 | 104.8 | 125.4 |
| 12. Manipur | 41 | 2.8 | 137.3 | 183.0 |
| 13. Meghalay | 59 | 5.2 | @ | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 967 | 4.5 | 29.2 | 29.9 |
| 16. Punjab | 4,781 | 15.9 | 60.7 | 64.3 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 1,835 | 5.7 | 30.0 | 34.8 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 3,968 | 7.5 | 40.4 | 42.1 |
| 20. Tripura | 65 | 5.3 | 62.4 | 42.9 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 9,914 | 6.1 | 27.8 | 28.2 |
| 22. West Bengal | 3,274 | 5.0 | 35.4 | 24.9 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 491 | 8.8 | 65.5 | 77.9 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 1,856 | 7.1 | 33.3 | 45.5 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 11 | 0.4 | 15.8 | 21.1 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 3 | 0.6 | @ | @ |
| 31. Pondicherry | 126 | 10.5 | 51.0 | 67.7 |
| I N D I A | 58,673 | 6.5 | 39.9 | 43.7 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

222. Position of enrolment of scheduled castes in various courses of Professional and other Higher Education has been shown in Table 30 below :

Table 30:- Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in Professional and other Education (Collegiate) by courses.

| Type of Education | Enrolment of Scheduled Castes | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Castes to total enrolment | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|---|-------------------------------|---|--------------------------|---------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| A. PROFESSIONAL EDUCATION | | | | |
| 1. Agriculture and Forestry | 2,068 | 6.5 | 37.9 | 43.2 |
| 2. Engineering, Technology and Architecture | 18,946 | 5.9 | 36.5 | 39.2 |
| 3. Law | 8,072 | 5.7 | 37.2 | 37.9 |
| 4. Medicine* | 9,381 | 6.7 | - | 44.5 |
| 5. Physical Education | 340 | 5.8 | 35.9 | 38.5 |
| 6. Teacher Training | 16,285 | 9.0 | 59.8 | 59.8 |
| 7. Veterinary Science | 409 | 5.9 | 42.5 | 39.2 |
| 8. Other Professional education | 1,331 | 4.5 | 57.1 | 29.9 |
| TOTAL - A | 56,832 | 6.6 | 40.5 | 43.9 |
| B. OTHER EDUCATION. | 1,841 | 4.1 | 14.0 | 27.2 |
| GRAND TOTAL | 58,673 | 6.5 | 39.9 | 43.2 |

* Includes Allopathy, Nursing, Dentistry/Compoundin., Pharmacy and Public health etc.

SECTION - II

EDUCATIONAL FACILITIES FOR SCHEDULED TRIBESA. Population of Scheduled Tribes

16. According to 1971 Census the population of Scheduled tribe was about 41 million and it formed 7.5% of the total population of the country. Table 31 below gives State-wise break-up of the population of this community as well as its percentage to total population.

Table 31: Population of Scheduled Tribes (Revised 1971)*

| State/Union Territory | Population of Scheduled Tribes (in lakhs) | %age of Scheduled Tribes population to Total population |
|--------------------------|---|---|
| 1. | 2. | 3. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 22.26 | 5.12 |
| 2. Assam | 19.20 | 12.84 |
| 3. Bihar | 49.33 | 8.75 |
| 4. Gujarat | 37.57 | 14.07 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 1.42 | 4.09 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 2.62 | 0.89 |
| 9. Kerala | 1.93 | 0.90 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 98.15 | 23.56 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 33.41 | 7.62 |
| 12. Manipur | 3.34 | 31.17 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 8.14 | 80.43 |
| 14. Nagaland | 4.59 | 88.61 |
| 15. Orissa | 50.57 | 23.13 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 31.35 | 12.17 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 4.50 | 1.09 |
| 20. Tripura | 4.51 | 28.95 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 1.99 | 0.22 |
| 22. West Bengal | 26.03 | 5.87 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 0.18 | 15.52 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 3.69 | 79.02 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 0.64 | 86.89 |
| 27. Delhi | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 0.08 | 0.93 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 2.29 | 93.75 |
| 30. Mizoram | ** | ** |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - |
| I N D I A | 410.96 | 7.49 |

* According to 1971 Census, revised on the basis of Scheduled Castes and Scheduled Tribes Orders (Amendment) Act, 1976.

** Included Under Assam.

It will be seen that the percentage of population of scheduled tribes was the highest in Nagaland (88.6%) and the lowest in Uttar Pradesh (0.2%) among States. Among the Union Territories, the highest percentage of scheduled tribes population (93.8%) was reported by Lakshadweep and the lowest (0.9%) was reported by Goa, Daman & Diu. Among the States-Maryana, Jammu & Kashmir and Punjab had no scheduled tribe population. Similarly, the Union Territories of Chandigarh, Delhi and Pondicherry had no population of Scheduled Tribes.

B. Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes

17. Table 32 below depicts the all-India picture of the total enrolment of scheduled tribes in various types of educational institutions during the years 1975-76 and 1976-77.

Table 32: Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes by the type of Institutions.

| Sl. No. | Type of Institution | Number of Scheduled Tribes enrolled | | | |
|--------------------|---|-------------------------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|
| | | 1975-76 | | 1976-77 | |
| | | Total | Girls | Total | Girls |
| 1. | Pre-Primary Schools | 30,565 | 14,873 | 31,466 | 15,189 |
| 2. | Primary/Junior Basic Schools | 29,33,118 | 9,16,393 | 31,79,178 | 10,22,049 |
| 3. | Middle/Senior Basic Schools | 9,40,045 | 2,91,202 | 10,62,196 | 3,25,057 |
| 4. | High/Higher Secondary Schools. | 4,01,276 | 1,03,189 | 4,43,753 | 1,15,834 |
| 5. | Vocational Schools | 7,903 | 2,836 | 7,452 | 2,994 |
| 6. | Special Education Schools | 611 | 78 | 1,241 | 276 |
| 7. | Other Education Schools | 50,383 | 12,314 | 50,517 | 12,982 |
| 8. | Total(Schools) | 43,63,901 | 13,40,885 | 47,75,803 | 14,91,381 |
| 9. | Colleges for General Education | 58,771 | 11,650 | 56,208 | 11,663 |
| 10. | Colleges for Professional and Other Education | 18,456 | 2,999 | 17,375 | 3,065 |
| 11. | Universities etc. | 1,774 | 330 | 6,381 | 1,244 |
| 12. | Total(Colleges and Universities) | 79,001 | 14,979 | 79,964 | 15,972 |
| GRAND TOTAL | | 44,42,902 | 13,55,864 | 48,55,767 | 15,10,353 |

It will be seen from the above table that the total enrolment of children belonging to scheduled tribes increased from 44.43 lakhs in 1975-76 to 48.56 lakhs in 1976-77 at a growth rate of 9.3%. Girls enrolment included in the total, however, increased from 13.56 lakhs in 1975-76 to 15.10 lakhs in 1976-77. The percentage of scheduled tribe enrolment to total enrolment was 4.7 during 1975-76 which increased to 4.9 per cent in 1976-77.

18. Table 33 below gives the enrolment of scheduled tribes as percentage to total enrolment and the coefficient of equality by types of institutions for the years 1975-76 and 1976-77.

Table 33: Percentage Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes by type of Institutions and the Co-efficient of Equality

| Type of Institution | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--|---|------------|--------------------------|-------------|
| | 1974-75 | 1975-76 | 1974-75 | 1975-76 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Pre-Primary Schools | 7.9 | 7.3 | 105.5 | 97.5 |
| 2. Primary/Junior Basic Schools | 6.3 | 6.5 | 84.1 | 86.8 |
| 3. Middle/Senior Basic Schools | 4.0 | 4.2 | 53.4 | 56.1 |
| 4. High/Higher Secondary Schools | 2.1 | 2.2 | 28.0 | 29.4 |
| 5. Universities and Colleges for General Education | 1.8 | 2.0 | 24.0 | 26.7 |
| 6. Colleges and Schools for Professional and other Education | 3.9 | 4.1 | 52.1 | 54.7 |
| TOTAL | 4.7 | 4.9 | 62.8 | 65.4 |

It will be seen that the overall coefficient of equality of the scheduled tribes increased from 62.8% in 1975-76 to 65.4% in 1976-77.

C. State-wise Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes

19. The State-wise break-up of enrolment of scheduled tribes as percentage to the total enrolment during the years 1975-76

and 1976-77 is given in Table 34 below.

Table 34: Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment in all educational institutions

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | | Increase (+) Decrease (-) |
|--------------------------|---|------------|------------------------------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 2.4 | 2.7 | + 0.3 |
| 2. Assam | 14.0 | 13.9 | - 0.1 |
| 3. Bihar | 8.0 | 8.4 | + 0.4 |
| 4. Gujarat | 8.8 | 9.7 | + 0.9 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 3.0 | 3.3 | + 0.3 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | -- |
| 8. Karnataka | 0.8 | 1.1 | + 0.3 |
| 9. Kerala | 0.5 | 0.6 | + 0.1 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 12.5 | 12.7 | + 0.2 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 3.8 | 4.0 | + 0.2 |
| 12. Manipur | 36.4 | 39.0 | + 2.6 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 86.4 | 86.5 | + 0.1 |
| 14. Nagaland | 97.8 | 95.7 | - 2.1 |
| 15. Orissa | 15.7 | 15.6 | - 0.1 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | -- |
| 17. Rajasthan | 6.2 | 6.6 | + 0.4 |
| 18. Sikkim | -- | - | -- |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 0.4 | 0.4 | -- |
| 20. Tripura | 18.7 | 18.9 | + 0.2 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 0.2 | 0.1 | - 0.1 |
| 22. West Bengal | 2.9 | 3.0 | + 0.1 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 10.5 | 9.2 | - 1.3 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 85.8 | 78.2 | + 7.6 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 0.1 | 0.1 | -- |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 72.2 | 72.3 | + 0.1 |
| 27. Delhi | 0.0 | 0.0 | -- |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 0.4 | 0.3 | - 0.1 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 95.0 | 95.0 | -- |
| 30. Mizoram | 99.2 | 99.3 | + 0.1 |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | -- |
| INDIA | 4.7 | 4.9 | + 0.2 |

D. State-wise Co-efficient of Equality

20. State-wise figures of Co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Tribes for both the years 1975-76 and 1976-77 are given in Table 35 below:

Table 35: Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribes in all Educational Institutions

| State/Union Territory | Co-efficient of Equality | | Increase (+) Decrease (-) |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|-------------|------------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. |
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 46.9 | 52.7 | + 5.8 |
| 2. Assam | 109.0 | 108.3 | - 0.7 |
| 3. Bihar | 91.4 | 96.0 | + 5.6 |
| 4. Gujarat | 62.5 | 68.9 | + 6.4 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | -- |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 73.3 | 80.7 | + 7.4 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | -- |
| 8. Karnataka | 89.9 | 123.6 | +33.7 |
| 9. Kerala | 55.6 | 66.7 | +11.1 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 53.1 | 53.9 | + 0.8 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 49.9 | 52.5 | + 2.6 |
| 12. Manipur | 116.8 | 125.1 | + 8.3 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 107.4 | 107.5 | + 0.1 |
| 14. Nagaland | 110.4 | 108.0 | - 2.4 |
| 15. Orissa | 67.9 | 67.4 | - 0.5 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | -- |
| 17. Rajasthan | 50.9 | 54.2 | + 3.9 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | -- |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 36.7 | 36.7 | -- |
| 20. Tripura | 64.6 | 65.3 | + 0.7 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 90.9 | 45.5 | + 45.4 |
| 22. West Bengal | 49.4 | 51.1 | + 2.3 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 67.7 | 59.3 | - 8.4 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 108.6 | 99.0 | - 9.6 |
| 25. Chandigarh | @ | @ | -- |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 83.1 | 83.2 | + 0.1 |
| 27. Delhi | @ | @ | -- |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 43.0 | 32.3 | +10.7 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 101.3 | 101.3 | -- |
| 30. Mizoram | ** | ** | -- |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | -- |
| I N D I A | 62.8 | 65.4 | + 2.6 |

@ Population of Scheduled Tribes is negligible as per 1971 Census

* Population is included under Assam.

E. Progress of Enrolment by type of institutions

21. A general review of the progress of enrolment of scheduled tribes during the years 1975-76 and 1976-77 shows an increase in enrolment in various types of educational institutions except in States of Tripura, Uttar Pradesh, Dadra & Nagar Haveli and Goa, Daman & Diu where there is slight decrease in total enrolment of Scheduled Tribes. There are no Scheduled Tribes in Union Territories of Delhi and Chandigarh except small migratory population whose children study in the schools of these territories. Statements II to XVI in Appendix 'B' indicate State-wise position of the enrolment of scheduled tribes in various types of educational institutions.

22. A comparative review of the progress of enrolment of scheduled tribes as percentage to the total enrolment and the coefficient of equality for the years 1975-76 and 1976-77 in various types of educational institutions is given in the following paragraphs:-

(i) Pre-Primary Schools

Enrolment of Scheduled Tribe children in Pre-Primary Schools increased from 30,565 (7.9% of the total) in 1975-76 to 31,466 (7.3% of total) in 1976-77. Similarly enrolment of scheduled tribe girls showed an increase from 14,873 in 1975-76 to 15,189 in 1976-77. Correspondingly, the coefficient of equality of scheduled tribe students decreased from 105.5% in 1975-76 to 97.5% in 1976-77. The State-wise data are delineated in Table 36 below:

Table 36: Percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Tribes in Pre-Primary Schools.

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|-----------------------|---|---------|--------------------------|---------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 2.9 | 1.7 | 56.6 | 33.2 |
| 2. Assam | 7.0 | 7.9 | 54.5 | 61.5 |
| 3. Bihar | 2.2 | - | 25.1 | - |
| 4. Gujarat | 1.5 | 1.6 | 10.7 | 11.4 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 1.3 | 1.4 | 31.8 | 34.2 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 1.5 | 1.0 | 168.5 | 112.4 |
| 9. Kerala | 1.4 | 1.3 | 155.6 | 144.4 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 4.4 | 4.3 | 18.7 | 18.3 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 3.9 | 3.1 | 51.2 | 40.7 |
| 12. Manipur | - | - | - | - |
| 13. Meghalaya | 98.4 | 98.0 | 122.3 | 121.8 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | - | - | - | - |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 0.0 | 1.6 | 0.0 | 13.1 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |

| | 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
|--------------------------|------------|------------|------------|--------------|-------------|
| 19. Tamil Nadu | - | - | 0.1 | - | 9.2 |
| 20. Tripura | 18.6 | - | 19.9 | 64.2 | 68.7 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 0.1 | - | 0.1 | 45.5 | 45.5 |
| 22. West Bengal | 3.7 | - | 4.1 | 63.0 | 69.8 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 14.2 | - | 14.7 | 91.5 | 94.7 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 74.0 | - | 60.7 | 93.6 | 7.3 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | 1.0 | - | 0.1 |
| 27. Delhi | - | - | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | - | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 89.5 | - | 85.0 | 95.5 | 90.7 |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 7.9 | 7.3 | 7.3 | 105.5 | 97.5 |

(ii) Primary Schools

Total enrolment in Primary Schools in the country as a whole increased from 467.51 lakhs in 1975-76 to 486.13 lakhs in the year 1976-77. The corresponding enrolment of Scheduled Tribes increased from 29.33 lakhs in 1975-76 to 31.79 lakhs in 1976-77. The percentage enrolment of scheduled tribes to the total enrolment was 6.3 and 6.5 in 1975-76 and 1976-77 respectively. The coefficient of equality increased from 80.1% in 1975-76 and 86.8% in 1976-77. State-wise position of the enrolment percentage and coefficient of equality of scheduled tribes in Primary Schools in 1975-76 and 1976-77 is indicated in Table 37 below:-

Table 37: Percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Tribes in Primary/Junior Basic Schools

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|-----------------------|---|---------|--------------------------|---------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 3.3 | 3.8 | 64.5 | 74.2 |
| 2. Assam | 16.2 | 15.9 | 126.2 | 123.8 |
| 3. Bihar | 10.3 | 10.0 | 117.7 | 114.3 |
| 4. Gujarat | 17.7 | 21.2 | 125.8 | 150.7 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 3.8 | 4.0 | 92.9 | 97.8 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 0.9 | 1.2 | 101.1 | 134.8 |
| 9. Kerala | 0.7 | 0.7 | 77.8 | 77.8 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 16.2 | 16.5 | 68.8 | 70.0 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 6.9 | 7.3 | 90.6 | 95.8 |
| 12. Manipur | 42.3 | 45.4 | 135.7 | 145.7 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 90.1 | 89.7 | 112.0 | 111.5 |
| 14. Nagaland | 97.8 | 97.5 | 110.4 | 110.0 |
| 15. Orissa | 18.4 | 18.7 | 79.6 | 80.8 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | - | - |

| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
|-----------------------------|------|------|-------|-------|
| 17. Rajasthan | 8.5 | 8.9 | 69.8 | 73.1 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 0.5 | 0.5 | 45.8 | 45.9 |
| 20. Tripura | 25.2 | 24.9 | 87.0 | 86.0 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 0.1 | 0.1 | 45.5 | 45.5 |
| 22. West Bengal | 3.5 | 3.6 | 59.6 | 61.3 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 9.4 | 9.1 | 60.6 | 58.6 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 95.7 | 82.1 | 121.1 | 103.9 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 94.5 | 94.6 | 108.8 | 108.9 |
| 27. Delhi | - | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 0.7 | 0.7 | 75.3 | 75.3 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 97.8 | 98.2 | 104.3 | 104.7 |
| 30. Mizoram | 99.5 | 99.2 | * | * |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - |
| INDIA | 6.3 | 6.5 | 84.1 | 86.8 |

* Included under Assam.

(iii) Middle Schools

Total enrolment in Middle Schools in the country as a whole increased from 236.42 lakhs in 1975-76 to 251.48 lakhs in 1976-77 showing an increase of 6.4%. The corresponding enrolment of Scheduled Tribes increased from 9.40 lakhs to 10.62 lakhs, thus, registering an increase of 13.0% during this period. The percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to the total enrolment of all communities in this type of schools in India was 4.0% in 1975-76 and 4.2% in 1976-77. Consequently, the coefficient of equality increased from 53.4% in 1975-76 to 56.1% in 1976-77. State-wise position of the enrolment percentage and the coefficient of equality is given in Table 38.

Table 38 - Percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribes in Middle/Senior Basic Schools

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|-----------------------|---|---------|--------------------------|---------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 1.5 | 1.7 | 29.3 | 33.2 |
| 2. Assam | 13.5 | 13.5 | 105.1 | 105.1 |
| 3. Bihar | 6.1 | 7.4 | 69.7 | 84.6 |
| 4. Gujarat | 8.5 | 8.7 | 60.4 | 61.8 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 2.6 | 2.7 | 63.6 | 66.0 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 0.6 | 0.8 | 67.4 | 89.9 |
| 9. Kerala | 0.5 | 0.8 | 55.6 | 88.9 |

| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
|-----------------------------|------------|------------|-------------|-------------|
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 6.6 | 6.7 | 28.0 | 28.4 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 3.0 | 3.2 | 39.4 | 42.0 |
| 12. Manipur | 40.3 | 39.0 | 129.3 | 125.1 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 87.2 | 85.1 | 108.4 | 105.8 |
| 14. Nagaland | 98.2 | 97.8 | 110.8 | 110.4 |
| 15. Orissa | 10.5 | 9.4 | 45.4 | 40.6 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 4.6 | 5.1 | 37.8 | 41.9 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 0.2 | 0.2 | 18.3 | 18.3 |
| 20. Tripura | 11.9 | 12.6 | 41.1 | 43.5 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 0.3 | 0.2 | 136.4 | 90.9 |
| 22. West Bengal | 3.5 | 3.7 | 59.6 | 63.0 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 12.8 | 11.6 | 82.5 | 74.7 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 77.6 | 77.6 | 98.2 | 98.2 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | † | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 55.4 | 57.0 | 63.8 | 65.6 |
| 27. Delhi | - | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 0.3 | 0.2 | 32.3 | 21.5 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 95.9 | 96.1 | 102.3 | 102.5 |
| 30. Mizoram | 99.5 | 99.4 | * | * |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 4.0 | 4.2 | 53.4 | 56.1 |

* Population is included under Assam.

(iv) High/Higher Secondary Schools

While the total number of students belonging to all communities enrolled in High and Higher Secondary Schools increased from 191.86 lakhs in 1975-76 to 200.43 lakhs in 1976-77, the corresponding enrolment of scheduled tribes increased from 4.01 lakhs to 4.44 lakhs during this period. In the case of the former the rate of increase was 4.5%, it was 10.7% in the latter case. Comparative picture of State-wise enrolment for these two years is given in Statement V in Appendix 'B'. The coverage of enrolment of scheduled tribe students as percentage of total enrolment showed a slight increase from 2.1% in 1975-76 to 2.2% in 1976-77. The co-efficient of equality of scheduled tribes increased from 28.0% to 29.4% during this period.

State-wise position of the enrolment percentage and the co-efficient of equality is indicated in Table 39 below:-

Table 39 - Percentage Enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribes in High/Higher Secondary Schools

| State/Union Territory | Percentage Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|---|------------|--------------------------|-------------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 1.1 | 0.9 | 21.5 | 17.6 |
| 2. Assam | 8.9 | 9.5 | 69.3 | 74.0 |
| 3. Bihar | 4.9 | 5.4 | 56.0 | 61.7 |
| 4. Gujarat | 4.0 | 4.2 | 28.4 | 29.9 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 2.4 | 2.4 | 58.7 | 58.7 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 1.0 | 0.8 | 12.4 | 89.9 |
| 9. Kerala | 0.4 | 0.4 | 44.4 | 44.4 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 4.7 | 4.9 | 19.9 | 20.8 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 2.2 | 2.2 | 28.9 | 28.9 |
| 12. Manipur | 17.4 | 20.6 | 55.8 | 66.1 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 71.2 | 72.8 | 88.5 | 90.5 |
| 14. Nagaland | 97.4 | 86.1 | 109.9 | 97.2 |
| 15. Orissa | 7.3 | 7.1 | 31.6 | 30.7 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 3.7 | 3.9 | 30.4 | 32.4 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 0.2 | 0.3 | 18.3 | 27.5 |
| 20. Tripura | 10.9 | 11.1 | 37.7 | 38.3 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 0.2 | 0.1 | 90.9 | 45.5 |
| 22. West Bengal | 1.6 | 1.8 | 27.3 | 30.7 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 2.7 | 3.0 | 17.4 | 19.3 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 48.9 | 54.2 | 61.9 | 68.6 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 31.0 | 32.8 | 35.7 | 37.7 |
| 27. Delhi | - | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 0.2 | 0.2 | 21.5 | 21.5 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 90.3 | 86.9 | 96.3 | 92.7 |
| 30. Mizoram | 98.6 | 93.0 | * | * |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 2.1 | 2.2 | 28.0 | 29.4 |

* Population is included under Assam.

(v) Schools for Vocational and Technical Education

Total enrolment in Vocational and Technical Schools in the country as a whole was 1.91 lakhs in 1975-76 of which only 7,908 were scheduled tribes forming 4.1% of the total enrolment. In 1976-77, the corresponding total enrolment of the country as a whole was 1.89 lakhs of which 7,452 constituted the enrolment of scheduled tribe students. The percentage of Scheduled Tribe enrolment to the total enrolment was 3.9% during the year under report. The coefficient of equality of scheduled tribe students decreased from 54.7% in 1975-76 to 52.1% in 1976-77. State-wise enrolment percentage and coefficient of equality have been given in Table 40 below:

Table 40 - Percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of scheduled tribes in Vocational/Technical Schools

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|---|------------|--------------------------|-------------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 1.9 | 0.8 | 37.1 | 15.6 |
| 2. Assam | 7.2 | 10.5 | 56.1 | 81.8 |
| 3. Bihar | 7.9 | 5.3 | 90.3 | 60.6 |
| 4. Gujarat | 6.1 | 6.7 | 43.4 | 47.6 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 4.9 | 3.8 | 119.8 | 92.9 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 1.1 | 0.7 | 123.6 | 78.7 |
| 9. Kerala | 0.4 | 0.3 | 44.4 | 33.3 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 2.3 | 3.5 | 9.8 | 14.9 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 2.7 | 2.7 | 35.4 | 35.4 |
| 12. Manipur | 27.3 | 12.6 | 87.6 | 40.4 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 81.0 | 81.9 | 100.7 | 101.8 |
| 14. Nagaland | 100.0 | 100.0 | 112.9 | 112.9 |
| 15. Orissa | 11.3 | 10.0 | 48.9 | 43.2 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | - | - | - | - |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 0.2 | 0.8 | 18.3 | 73.4 |
| 20. Tripura | 24.4 | 20.7 | 84.3 | 71.5 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 1.3 | 1.3 | 590.9 | 590.9 |
| 22. West Bengal | 1.3 | 1.1 | 22.1 | 18.7 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | 100.0 | - | 126.6 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 1.3 | 2.2 | @ | @ |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 0.3 | 0.4 | 32.3 | 43.0 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 99.8 | 100.0 | * | * |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 4.1 | 3.9 | 54.7 | 52.1 |

@ Population of Scheduled Tribes is negligible as per 1971 Census.

* Population is included under Assam.

(vi) Schools for Special Education

Whereas the total number of students enrolled in Schools for Special education increased from 30,035 in 1975-76 to 31,468 in 1976-77, the corresponding enrolment of scheduled tribe students increased from 611 in 1975-76 to 1,241 in 1976-77. This resulted in increase in the percentage of scheduled tribe enrolment from 2.0 in 1975-76 to 3.9 in 1976-77 and the co-efficient of equality from 26.7% to 52.1% during the period under report. State-wise percentage enrolment and coefficient of equality are indicated in Table 41 below:-

Table 41 - Percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribes in Special Education Schools

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|---|------------|--------------------------|-------------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 0.5 | 4.9 | 9.8 | 95.7 |
| 2. Assam | 7.2 | 5.8 | 55.1 | 45.2 |
| 3. Bihar | 9.0 | 10.1 | 102.9 | 115.4 |
| 4. Gujarat | 3.2 | 5.9 | 22.7 | 49.0 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 2.0 | 1.4 | 224.7 | 157.3 |
| 9. Kerala | 1.7 | 0.9 | 188.9 | 100.0 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 11.3 | 19.9 | 48.0 | 84.5 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 1.9 | 3.0 | 24.9 | 39.4 |
| 12. Manipur | - | - | - | - |
| 13. Meghalaya | - | - | - | - |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 1.4 | 1.1 | 5.1 | 4.8 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 2.1 | 2.4 | 17.3 | 19.7 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 1.3 | 0.8 | 119.3 | 73.4 |
| 20. Tripura | 5.3 | 5.5 | 21.8 | 19.3 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 0.7 | 0.3 | 318.2 | 136.4 |
| 22. West Bengal | 1.3 | 11.0 | 22.1 | 187.4 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 0.7 | 0.4 | @ | @ |
| 28. Goa,aman & Diu | - | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 2.0 | 3.9 | 26.7 | 52.1 |

@ Population of Scheduled Tribes is negligible as per 1971 Census.

(vii) Schools for Other Education

Total enrolment of all communities in Schools for other education increased from 6.58 lakhs in 1975-76 to 7.61 lakhs in 1976-77. The enrolment of scheduled tribes in this type of schools increased from 50,383 to 50,517 during this period. However, the percentage of scheduled tribe students decreased from 7.7 in 1975-76 to 6.6 in 1976-77 and so also the coefficient of equality which decreased from 102.8% to 88.1% during this period. State-wise picture can be seen from Table No.42 below:-

Table 42 - Percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribes in Other Education Schools

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of | |
|--------------------------|---|------------|-----------------|-------------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 0.7 | 1.5 | 13.7 | 29.3 |
| 2. Assam | 20.7 | 14.0 | 161.2 | 109.0 |
| 3. Bihar | 0.2 | 0.2 | 2.3 | 2.3 |
| 4. Gujarat | 18.5 | 1.1 | 131.5 | 7.8 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | - | 11.2 | - | 273.8 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 3.5 | 4.5 | 393.3 | 505.6 |
| 9. Kerala | - | - | - | - |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 14.7 | 14.9 | 62.4 | 63.2 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 0.1 | 0.1 | 1.3 | 1.3 |
| 12. Manipur | 53.1 | 60.8 | 170.4 | 195.1 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 99.3 | 100.0 | 123.5 | 124.3 |
| 14. Nagaland | 100.0 | 100.0 | 112.9 | 112.9 |
| 15. Orissa | 9.8 | 14.9 | 42.4 | 64.4 |
| 16. Punjab | - | 0.6 | - | @ |
| 17. Rajasthan | 4.7 | 2.0 | 38.6 | 16.4 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | - | 0.0 | - | - |
| 20. Tripura | 21.0 | 21.5 | 72.5 | 74.3 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 0.1 | 0.1 | 45.5 | 45.5 |
| 22. West Bengal | 4.2 | 4.1 | 71.6 | 69.8 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 88.4 | 57.4 | 569.6 | 369.8 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 100.0 | 100.0 | 126.6 | 126.6 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 100.0 | 100.0 | 115.1 | 115.1 |
| 27. Delhi | - | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 100.0 | 100.0 | 106.7 | 106.7 |
| 30. Mizoram | - | 100.0 | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 7.7 | 6.6 | 102.8 | 88.1 |

(viii) Institutions for Higher Education, Universities and Colleges of General Education

The total enrolments enrolled in these institutions decreased slightly from 33.32 lakhs in 1975-76 to 32.05 lakhs in 1976-77. However, the enrolment of scheduled tribe students increased from 60,554 in 1975-76 to 62,589 in 1976-77. The percentage of scheduled tribe students to students belonging to all communities studying in these institutions increased from 1.8 in 1975-76 to 2.0 in 1976-77 and so also the coefficient of equality from 24.0% to 26.7% during the period under report. While the detailed position of the enrolment by States in these institutions is given in Statement VIII in Appendix 'B', a comparative picture of the enrolment percentages and the coefficient of equality is given in Table 43 below:-

Table 43 - Percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribes in Universities and Colleges of General Education

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|---|------------|--------------------------|-------------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 0.9 | 1.8 | 17.6 | 35.2 |
| 2. Assam | 6.6 | 6.8 | 51.4 | 53.0 |
| 3. Bihar | 4.6 | 4.5 | 52.6 | 51.4 |
| 4. Gujarat | 4.1 | 3.2 | 29.1 | 22.7 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 3.2 | 3.6 | 78.2 | 88.0 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 1.2 | 2.7 | 13.8 | 303.4 |
| 9. Kerala | 0.4 | 0.5 | 44.4 | 55.6 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 2.5 | 2.9 | 10.6 | 12.3 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 2.1 | 1.3 | 27.6 | 17.1 |
| 12. Manipur | 14.7 | 17.2 | 47.2 | 55.2 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 52.2 | 59.7 | 64.9 | 74.2 |
| 14. Nagaland | 84.9 | 83.7 | 95.8 | 94.5 |
| 15. Orissa | 2.8 | 3.0 | 12.1 | 13.0 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 3.1 | 2.5 | 25.5 | 20.5 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 0.1 | 0.1 | 9.2 | 9.2 |
| 20. Tripura | 6.2 | 6.2 | 21.4 | 21.4 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 0.1 | 0.1 | 45.5 | 45.5 |
| 22. West Bengal | 0.6 | 0.5 | 10.2 | 8.5 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 2.0 | 1.5 | 12.9 | 9.7 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 84.1 | 72.3 | 106.4 | 91.5 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 0.4 | 0.3 | @ | @ |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 0.3 | 0.3 | @ | @ |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 0.1 | 0.2 | 10.8 | 21.5 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 87.8 | 88.5 | 93.7 | 94.4 |
| 30. Mizoram | 88.6 | 162.7 | * | ** |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - |
| INDIA | 1.8 | 2.0 | 24.0 | 26.7 |

* Population of Scheduled Tribe is included under Assam.

(ix) Colleges of Professional and Other Education

Enrolment of all communities in these colleges as a whole was 11.07 lakhs in 1975-76 which decreased to 8.91 lakhs in 1976-77. The Scheduled Tribe students enrolled were 18,456 (including 2,999 girls) in 1975-76 and this enrolment decreased to 17,375 (including 3,065 girls) in 1976-77. The enrolment of Scheduled Tribes as percentage to the total enrolment increased from 1.7 in 1975-76 to 1.9 in 1976-77. The coefficient of equality increased from 22.7% to 25.4 during the years under report. State-wise percentage of enrolment and coefficient of equality are shown in table 44 below. State-wise figures of enrolment for different types of professional institutions are given in Statement IX of Appendix 'B'.

Table 44 - Percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribes in Colleges of Professional and other Education

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|---|------------|--------------------------|-------------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 0.8 | 1.1 | 15.6 | 21.5 |
| 2. Assam | 7.3 | 7.5 | 56.9 | 58.4 |
| 3. Bihar | 6.2 | 6.6 | 70.9 | 75.4 |
| 4. Gujarat | 1.8 | 2.4 | 12.8 | 17.1 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 4.4 | 6.0 | 107.6 | 146.7 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 0.5 | 0.5 | 56.2 | 56.2 |
| 9. Kerala | 0.2 | 0.2 | 22.2 | 22.2 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 4.9 | 4.8 | 20.8 | 20.4 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 21.2 | 1.7 | 85.7 | 22.3 |
| 12. Manipur | 26.4 | 26.0 | 84.7 | 83.4 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 63.7 | 60.8 | 79.2 | 75.6 |
| 14. Nagaland | 100.0 | 81.8 | 112.9 | 92.3 |
| 15. Orissa | 3.0 | 3.1 | 13.0 | 13.4 |
| 16. Punjab | 0.1 | 0.0 | @ | @ |
| 17. Rajasthan | 3.1 | 3.1 | 25.5 | 25.5 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 0.2 | 0.2 | 18.3 | 18.3 |
| 20. Tripura | 6.0 | 4.6 | 20.7 | 15.9 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 0.0 | 0.0 | - | - |
| 22. West Bengal | 0.5 | 0.6 | 8.5 | 10.2 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 7.1 | 6.5 | 45.7 | 41.9 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 0.4 | 0.4 | @ | @ |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 0.1 | 0.2 | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 0.0 | 0.0 | @ | @ |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | 0.0 | 0.0 |
| 30. Mizoram | 100.0 | 99.2 | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 1.4 | 1.5 | * | * |
| I N D I A | 1.7 | 1.9 | 22.7 | 25.4 |

@ Population of Scheduled Tribes is negligible as per 1971 Census

* Included under Assam.

(x) Colleges of Professional Education

The number of students studying in colleges of Professional Education in the country decreased from 9.80 lakhs in 1975-76 to 7.60 lakhs in 1976-77. The corresponding figures of scheduled tribe students were 17,948 in 1975-76 and 16,568 in 1976-77. The percentage enrolment of scheduled tribes to total enrolment increased from 1.8 in 1975-76 to 2.2 in 1976-77. The coefficient of equality increased from 24.0 to 29.4 during the years under report. The details of the enrolment of scheduled tribes by various types of professional colleges as percentage to the corresponding total enrolment and the coefficient of equality are given in Table 45 below:-

Table 45 - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in major types of Professional Colleges.

| Sl. No. | Type of Institution | Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes | Percentage Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | Co-efficient of Equality |
|---------|---------------------------------------|-------------------------------|---|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. | Colleges of Agriculture | 42 | 0.2 | 2.7 |
| 2. | College of Engineering and Technology | 6,298 | 1.9 | 25.4 |
| 3. | College of Law | 1,436 | 1.9 | 25.4 |
| 4. | Medicines* | 2,450 | 2.0 | 26.7 |
| 5. | Teacher Training Colleges | 6,005 | 3.8 | 50.7 |
| 6. | Others | 337 | 0.7 | 9.3 |
| TOTAL | | 16,568 | 2.2 | 29.4 |

*Included Allopathy, Ayurveda, Unani/Tibbia, Homoeopathy, Dentistry, Nursing and Midwifery, Compounding and Veterinary Science.

(xi) Institutions for Professional, Special and Other Education (Colleges and Schools)

While the total enrolment of all communities in these institutions decreased from 19.86 lakhs in 1975-76 to 18.73 lakhs in 1976-77, the corresponding enrolment of scheduled tribes increased from 69,458 in 1975-76 to 77,506 in 1976-77. The Scheduled Tribe students in these institutions formed 4.1% of the total enrolment in 1976-77 as against 3.9% during the year 1975-76. Corresponding figures of the coefficient of equality were 52.1% and 54.7% in 1975-76 and 1976-77 respectively. The percentage of enrolment of scheduled tribes

students and coefficient of equality, state-wise, are indicated in Table 46 below:

Table 46 - Percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribes in institutions for Professional, Special and Other Education (both Colleges and Schools).

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|---|------------|--------------------------|-------------|
| | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 0.9 | 1.3 | 17.6 | 25.4 |
| 2. Assam | 11.5 | 10.6 | 89.6 | 82.6 |
| 3. Bihar | 3.5 | 3.2 | 40.0 | 36.6 |
| 4. Gujarat | 4.4 | 3.6 | 31.3 | 25.6 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 4.4 | 9.3 | 107.6 | 227.4 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 2.0 | 3.0 | 224.7 | 337.1 |
| 9. Kerala | 0.3 | 0.3 | 33.3 | 33.3 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 7.2 | 7.8 | 30.6 | 33.1 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 1.1 | 1.8 | 14.4 | 23.6 |
| 12. Manipur | 44.0 | 45.5 | 141.2 | 146.0 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 88.1 | 88.1 | 109.5 | 109.5 |
| 14. Nagaland | 100.0 | 98.8 | 112.9 | 111.5 |
| 15. Orissa | 7.0 | 9.1 | 30.3 | 39.3 |
| 16. Punjab | 0.1 | 0.3 | @ | @ |
| 17. Rajasthan | 4.0 | 2.6 | 32.9 | 21.4 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 0.3 | 0.4 | 27.5 | 36.7 |
| 20. Tripura | 20.6 | 20.3 | 71.2 | 70.1 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 0.1 | 0.1 | 45.5 | 45.5 |
| 22. West Bengal | 2.3 | 3.0 | 39.2 | 51.1 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 71.3 | 46.6 | 459.4 | 300.3 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 100.0 | 100.0 | 126.6 | 126.6 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 0.4 | 0.7 | @ | @ |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 100.0 | 100.0 | 115.1 | 115.1 |
| 27. Delhi | 0.2 | 0.5 | @ | @ |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 0.1 | 0.1 | 10.8 | 10.8 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 100.0 | 100.0 | 106.7 | 106.7 |
| 30. Mizoram | 100.0 | 103.9 | * | * |
| 31. Pondichery | 0.6 | 0.7 | @ | @ |
| I N D I A | 3.9 | 4.1 | 52.1 | 54.7 |

@ Population of Scheduled Tribes is negligible as per 1971 Census

* Included under Assam.

F. Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribes

23. Table 47 gives, at a glance, the State-wise educational development of scheduled tribes as compared to that of the total enrolment in Pre-Primary, Primary/Junior Basic, Middle/Senior Basic and High/Higher Secondary Schools in 1976-77.

Table 47: Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribes in Pre-Primary, Primary, Middle and High/Higher Secondary Schools.

| State/Union Territory | Pre-Primary Schools | Primary Schools | Middle Schools | High/Higher Secondary Schools |
|--------------------------|---------------------|-----------------|----------------|-------------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 33.2 | 74.2 | 33.2 | 17.6 |
| 2. Assam | 61.5 | 123.8 | 105.1 | 74.0 |
| 3. Bihar | - | 114.3 | 84.6 | 61.7 |
| 4. Gujarat | 11.4 | 150.7 | 61.8 | 29.9 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 34.2 | 97.8 | 66.0 | 58.7 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 112.4 | 134.8 | 89.9 | 89.9 |
| 9. Kerala | 144.4 | 77.8 | 88.9 | 44.4 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 18.3 | 70.0 | 28.4 | 20.8 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 40.7 | 95.8 | 42.0 | 28.9 |
| 12. Manipur | - | 145.7 | 125.1 | 66.1 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 121.8 | 111.5 | 105.8 | 90.5 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | 110.0 | 110.4 | 97.2 |
| 15. Orissa | - | 80.8 | 40.6 | 30.7 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 13.1 | 73.1 | 41.9 | 32.0 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 9.2 | 45.9 | 18.3 | 27.5 |
| 20. Tripura | 68.7 | 86.0 | 43.5 | 38.3 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 45.5 | 45.5 | 90.9 | 45.5 |
| 22. West Bengal | 69.8 | 61.3 | 63.0 | 30.7 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 94.7 | 58.6 | 74.7 | 19.3 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 76.8 | 103.9 | 98.2 | 68.6 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 0.1 | 108.9 | 65.6 | 37.7 |
| 27. Delhi | - | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | 75.3 | 21.5 | 21.5 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 90.7 | 104.7 | 102.5 | 92.7 |
| 30. Mizoram | * | * | * | * |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 97.5 | 86.8 | 56.1 | 29.4 |

* Included under Assam.

G. Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes by Stage of Education

24. So far, the progress in enrolment of scheduled tribe students by type of institutions only has been discussed and comparative picture of enrolment and co-efficient of equality for the years 1975-76 and 1976-77 has been shown for different categories of institutions. However, a better picture of the progress of enrolment of scheduled tribe students can be assessed from the stage-wise position of enrolment as discussed in the following paragraph.

Table 48 below indicates enrolment of all communities as well as of scheduled tribes by different stages of education for the year 1976-77. Enrolment of scheduled tribes as percentage to the total enrolment for different stages of education has also been indicated for the year 1976-77 in comparison to 1975-76.

Table 48: Enrolment and percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes by stages of Education

| Sl. No. | Stage of Education | Enrolment of all communities | | Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes | | %age enrolment of Sch. Tribes to total enrolment | | | |
|-----------------------------|---|------------------------------|--------|-------------------------------|-------|--|---------|---------|---------|
| | | Total | Girls | Total | Girls | Total 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. | 8. | 9. | 10. |
| I. GENERAL EDUCATION | | | | | | | | | |
| | I. Pre-Primary | 6.71 | 3.01 | 1.08 | 0.49 | 6.8 | 16.1 | 7.3 | 16.1 |
| | II. Primary (Classes I-V) | 690.61 | 263.71 | 39.08 | 12.48 | 5.4 | 5.7 | 4.5 | 4.7 |
| | III. Middle (VI-VIII) | 166.87 | 53.16 | 5.01 | 1.32 | 3.1 | 3.0 | 2.6 | 2.5 |
| | IV. High/Higher Sec. (Class IX and above) | 72.74 | 20.62 | 1.97 | 0.48 | 2.8 | 2.7 | 2.4 | 2.4 |
| | TOTAL | 936.93 | 340.51 | 47.14 | 14.77 | 4.8 | 5.0 | 4.1 | 4.3 |
| | 2. Vocational/Special and Other Education (School Stages) | 11.11 | 2.86 | 0.61 | 0.16 | 6.1 | 5.5 | 5.7 | 5.7 |
| | 3. General Higher Education | 40.14 | 10.56 | 0.64 | 0.13 | 1.7 | 1.6 | 1.3 | 1.3 |
| | 4. Professional and Other Education (Collegiate) | 9.03 | 1.55 | 0.16 | 0.03 | 1.5 | 1.8 | 1.6 | 2.0 |
| | GRAND TOTAL | 997.21 | 355.48 | 48.56 | 15.10 | 4.7 | 4.9 | 4.0 | 4.2 |

From the above table it will be seen that the percentage of enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment for both boys and girls and separately for girls at all stages of education increased from 4.7 and 4.0 in 1975-76 to 4.9 and 4.2 in 1976-77. The position about stage of education

separately is discussed below:

General School Education

(i) Primary Stage

As already stated, the number of classes constituting the Primary stage varies from State to State. But for the sake of uniformity, classes I-V has been taken to form Primary stage in all States/Union Territories for the purpose of this report. Total enrolment of scheduled tribes at the Primary stage in the country as a whole increased from 35.72 lakhs in 1975-76 to 39.08 lakhs in 1976-77. Correspondingly, the girls enrolment of these communities increased from 11.24 lakhs to 12.48 lakhs. Percentage enrolment of scheduled tribes to the total enrolment at this stage increased from 5.4 in 1975-76 to 5.7 in 1976-77. The coefficient of equality increased from 72.1% during this period. \nearrow to 76.1% Educational wastage among Scheduled tribes at Primary Stage was 79.8 per cent. Among States, educational wastage in Bihar (82.6%), Madhya Pradesh (87.6%), Manipur (81.3%), Orissa (86.4%), and Tripura (84.8%) was more than that of the national average. Among Union Territories, maximum wastage at Primary stage was in Dadra & Nagar Haveli (89.7%). Figures relating to enrolment of scheduled tribes, percentage to the total enrolment, coefficient of equality and percentage of wastage at primary stage in respect of each State/Union Territory of India have been delineated in respect of each State/Union Territory of India have been delineated in Table 49 below. State-wise enrolment at Primary stage in respect of each class is given in Statement X in Appendix 'B'.

Table 49: Enrolment, Percentage enrolment and co-efficient of equality of Scheduled Tribes in classes I-V (Primary Stage)

| State/Union Territory | Enrolment | | %age enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | Co-efficient of Equality | | Percentage of Wastage | |
|-----------------------|-----------|----------|---|--------------------------|---------|-----------------------|---------|
| | Total | Girls | | 1975-76 | 1976-77 | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. | 8. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 1,39,255 | 46,694 | 3.3 | 56.6 | 64.5 | 73.3 | 77.6 |
| 2. Assam | 2,77,877 | 1,12,570 | 15.2 | 119.9 | 118.4 | 80.9 | 45.9 |
| 3. Bihar | 5,61,788 | 1,67,634 | 9.2 | 102.9 | 105.1 | 78.0 | 82.6 |
| 4. Gujarat | 4,45,464 | 1,59,553 | 11.8 | 74.6 | 83.9 | 65.4 | 64.3 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 16,083 | 4,703 | 3.4 | 80.7 | 83.1 | 28.9 | 46.5 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 38,346 | 14,501 | 1.0 | 78.7 | 112.4 | 73.9 | 68.6 |
| 9. Kerala | 21,572 | 9,125 | 0.7 | 66.7 | 77.8 | 45.0 | 25.8 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 6,74,129 | 1,74,057 | 15.3 | 63.7 | 64.9 | 82.1 | 87.6 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 3,68,338 | 1,25,718 | 4.9 | 59.1 | 64.3 | 80.2 | 79.2 |
| 12. Manipur | 1,01,835 | 41,172 | 43.9 | 129.6 | 140.8 | 82.3 | 81.3 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 1,63,513 | 77,962 | 88.1 | 109.8 | 109.5 | 75.9 | 75.9 |
| 14. Nagaland | 64,621 | 26,586 | 54.6 | 110.5 | 61.6 | 67.0 | 76.7 |
| 15. Orissa | 4,51,246 | 1,38,311 | 17.9 | 77.4 | 77.4 | 85.9 | 86.4 |
| 16. Punjab | 56 | 30 | - | - | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 1,80,848 | 21,359 | 7.6 | 59.2 | 62.4 | 79.2 | 78.3 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |

| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. | 8. |
|--------------------------|------------------|------------------|------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 24,127 | 9,922 | 0.4 | 36.7 | 36.7 | 70.3 | 55.3 |
| 20. Tripura | 42,474 | 13,842 | 21.4 | 74.3 | 73.9 | 80.8 | 84.8 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 15,837 | 4,373 | 0.1 | 45.5 | 45.5 | 38.8 | 55.2 |
| 22. West Bengal | 1,94,442 | 48,457 | 3.5 | 57.9 | 59.6 | 77.9 | 77.6 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 1,859 | 673 | 9.0 | 61.9 | 58.0 | 13.9 | 16.1 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 33,059 | 9,195 | 77.4 | 110.2 | 91.9 | 84.4 | 84.1 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 7,336 | 2,283 | 79.4 | 91.4 | 91.3 | 87.9 | 89.7 |
| 27. Delhi | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 647 | 204 | 0.5 | 53.8 | 52.8 | 28.9 | 70.9 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 6,421 | 2,830 | 96.5 | 102.2 | 102.9 | 48.6 | 23.6 |
| 30. Mizoram | 77,044 | 37,093 | 93.2 | * | * | 61.9 | 62.2 |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 39,08,217 | 12,48,397 | 5.7 | 72.1 | 76.1 | 78.1 | 79.8 |

* Population of Scheduled Tribes included under Assam.

(ii) Middle Stage

Here also in order to maintain uniformity, Classes VI-VIII have been taken to constitute the Middle stage in all the States and Union Territories of the country irrespective of the State-wise variation in this regard. Scheduled tribe students enrolled at this stage were of the order of 4.91 lakhs in 1975-76. Of this, 1.33 lakh were girls. The corresponding figures of 1976-77 were 5.01 lakhs and 1.32 lakh respectively. Percentage enrolment of scheduled Tribes to the total enrolment decreased slightly from 3.1 in 1975-76 to 3.0 in 1976-77. Consequently, the coefficient of Equality decreased from 41.4% to 40.1% during this period. For Class-wise enrolment a reference may be made to Statement XI in Appendix 'B'. State-wise enrolment and its percentage to total enrolment as well as coefficient of equality are given in Table 50 below:-

Table No.50: Enrolment, percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribes in Classes VI-VIII (Middle Stage)

| State/Union Territory | Enrolment | | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|-----------------------|-----------|--------|---|--------------------------|---------|
| | Total | Girls | | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 11,807 | 2,136 | 1.3 | 21.5 | 25.4 |
| 2. Assam | 49,723 | 16,466 | 11.9 | 89.6 | 92.7 |
| 3. Bihar | 57,424 | 14,435 | 5.9 | 70.9 | 67.4 |
| 4. Gujarat | 59,524 | 16,915 | 6.3 | 47.6 | 44.8 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 3,610 | 678 | 2.5 | 58.7 | 61.1 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - | - |

| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
|--------------------------|-----------------|-----------------|------------|-------------|-------------|
| 8. Karnataka | 7,348 | 1,770 | 0.9 | 78.7 | 101.1 |
| 9. Kerala | 8,815 | 3,834 | 0.6 | 44.4 | 66.7 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 65,082 | 10,918 | 6.6 | 27.6 | 28.0 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 43,096 | 11,812 | 2.3 | 31.5 | 30.2 |
| 12. Manipur | 15,402 | 5,291 | 31.6 | 96.2 | 101.4 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 26,960 | 12,057 | 83.4 | 104.8 | 103.7 |
| 14. Nagaland | 13,388 | 5,139 | 51.8 | 110.7 | 58.5 |
| 15. Orissa | 37,279 | 6,965 | 8.7 | 38.9 | 37.6 |
| 16. Punjab | 6 | - | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 28,822 | 909 | 4.9 | 36.2 | 40.3 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 3,809 | 1,547 | 0.2 | 18.3 | 18.3 |
| 20. Tripura | 5,903 | 1,669 | 12.1 | 41.8 | 41.8 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 4,041 | 853 | 0.2 | 90.9 | 90.9 |
| 22. West Bengal | 29,382 | 6,511 | 2.2 | 35.8 | 38.1 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 470 | 162 | 7.7 | 56.7 | 49.6 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 3,136 | 648 | 70.3 | 82.4 | 89.0 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 580 | 90 | 46.4 | 53.4 | 53.4 |
| 27. Delhi | - | - | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 104 | 26 | 0.2 | 21.5 | 21.5 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 1,776 | 564 | 95.0 | 100.5 | 101.3 |
| 30. Mizoram | 23,443 | 10,544 | 99.4 | * | * |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 5,00,936 | 1,31,939 | 3.0 | 41.4 | 40.1 |

* Population is included under Assam.

(iii) High/Higher Secondary Stage

For the purpose of this report, the High/Higher Secondary stage of General School Education has been taken to consist of Classes IX and above in all the States and Union Territories irrespective of the varied system of school classes. The total number of scheduled tribe students studying at this stage was 2.05 lakhs, of which 50,594 were girls in 1975-76. This decreased to 1.97 lakhs (including 48,568 girls) in 1976-77. The percentage of scheduled tribe enrolment to the total enrolment at this stage decreased from 2.8 in 1975-76 to 2.6 in 1976-77. The coefficient of equality decreased from 37.4% in 1975-76 to 34.7% in 1976-77. Class-wise enrolment has been furnished in ...

Statement XII in Appendix 'B'. Table 51 below gives State-wise enrolment, percentage enrolment and coefficient of equality in respect of High/Higher Secondary classes.

Table 51: Enrolment, percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribes in classes IX and above (High/Higher Secondary Stage)

| State/Union Territory | Enrolment | | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|-----------------|---------------|---|--------------------------|-------------|
| | Total | Girls | | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 3,231 | 545 | 0.9 | 17.6 | 17.6 |
| 2. Assam | 19,774 | 5,488 | 10.2 | 78.7 | 79.4 |
| 3. Bihar | 22,094 | 5,410 | 5.8 | 53.7 | 66.3 |
| 4. Gujarat | 20,096 | 5,167 | 4.4 | 31.3 | 31.3 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 1,342 | 203 | 2.0 | 51.3 | 48.9 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 3,930 | 796 | 1.1 | 123.6 | 123.6 |
| 9. Kerala | 2,635 | 1,205 | 0.5 | 33.3 | 55.6 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 18,576 | 2,949 | 5.1 | 22.1 | 21.6 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 16,667 | 3,800 | 1.7 | 26.2 | 22.3 |
| 12. Manipur | 4,467 | 1,291 | 17.9 | 62.9 | 57.4 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 16,453 | 6,780 | 79.3 | 98.6 | 98.6 |
| 14. Nagaland | 4,837 | 1,557 | 40.2 | 108.7 | 45.4 |
| 15. Orissa | 21,014 | 3,008 | 9.2 | 41.1 | 39.8 |
| 16. Punjab | 2 | - | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 11,233 | 251 | 3.8 | 27.1 | 31.2 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 2,172 | 1,034 | 0.3 | 18.3 | 27.5 |
| 20. Tripura | 1,776 | 511 | 9.6 | 32.5 | 33.2 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 1,702 | 316 | 0.1 | 90.9 | 45.5 |
| 22. West Bengal | 10,438 | 2,414 | 1.6 | 25.6 | 27.3 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 139 | 34 | 5.3 | 27.7 | 34.1 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 890 | 100 | 68.2 | 82.4 | 86.3 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 155 | 23 | 28.9 | 33.8 | 33.3 |
| 27. Delhi | - | - | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 12 | 1 | 0.1 | 21.5 | 10.8 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 472 | 124 | 88.7 | 97.9 | 94.6 |
| 30. Mizoram | 13,252 | 5,561 | 99.3 | * | * |
| 31. Pondicherry | 1 | - | - | - | - |
| X I N D I A | 1,97,360 | 48,568 | 2.6 | 37.4 | 34.7 |

* Population is included under Assam.

(iv) Enrolment by Classes at School Stage

Table 52 gives Class-wise enrolment, percentage of enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to the total enrolment and coefficient of equality at General School stage during 1976-77. The enrolment of scheduled tribe students at General School stage increased from 43.07 lakhs in 1975-76 to 47.14 lakhs in 1976-77. The percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment of all communities and the coefficient of equality are 4.8 and 64.1 in 1975-76 and this increased to 5.0 and 66.8 respectively in 1976-77.

Table 52 - Class-wise enrolment, percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribes

| Class | Enrolment 1976-77 | Percentage Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total Enrolment 1976-77 | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|-------------|----------------------|--|-----------------------------|---------|
| | | | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| Pre-Primary | 1,07,959 | 16.1 | 90.8 | 215.0 |
| I | 16,79,480 | 7.4 | 90.8 | 98.8 |
| II | 3,54,044 | 5.5 | 74.8 | 73.4 |
| III | 6,37,687 | 5.1 | 68.1 | 68.1 |
| IV | 4,36,572 | 4.3 | 53.4 | 57.4 |
| V | 3,00,434 | 3.7 | 49.4 | 49.4 |
| VI | 2,11,668 | 0.3 | 41.1 | 4.0 |
| VII | 1,59,643 | 2.9 | 44.4 | 38.0 |
| VIII | 1,29,625 | 2.8 | 37.4 | 37.4 |
| IX | 95,353 | 2.6 | 33.4 | 34.5 |
| X | 74,910 | 2.6 | 32.0 | 34.5 |
| XI | 21,834 | 3.6 | 53.4 | 48.1 |
| XII | 5,263 | 58.9 | 796.4 | 88.6 |
| XIII | - | - | - | - |
| TOTAL | 47,14,472 | 5.0 | 64.1 | 66.8 |

(v) Vocational, Special and Other Stages of Education
(School Standard)

Scheduled Tribe students enrolled in Vocational/Professional School stage decreased from 8,927 in 1975-76 to 8,397 in 1976-77. Percentage of scheduled tribe enrolment to the total enrolment decreased from 4.0 in 1975-76 to 3.5 in 1976-77. Corresponding coefficient of equality was 53.4% in 1975-76 and 46.7% in 1976-77. State-wise break-up of enrolment at various stages of Vocational education is given in Statement XIII in Appendix 'B'. Scheduled tribes enrolment in Special and Other Educational school stage increased from 51,240 in 1975-76 to 52,405 in 1976-77. However, the percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment decreased from 6.7 per cent in 1975-76 to 6.0 per cent in 1976-77 so also the coefficient of equality decreased from 89.5% to 80.1% during the period under review. While State-wise enrolment in Special and Other Education (School Standard) is given in Statement XIV in Appendix 'B', Table 53 indicates percentage enrolment and coefficient of equality during the year 1976-77.

Table 53: Enrolment, percentage enrolment and co-efficient of Equality of scheduled tribes in Vocational, Special and Other education (School Standard)

| Sl. No. | Type of Education | Enrolment | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------|-----------------------------|--------------|---|--------------------------|-------------|
| | | | | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
| <u>VOCATIONAL</u> | | | | | |
| 1. | Agriculture | 354 | 7.3 | 130.8 | 97.5 |
| 2. | Medicine | 423 | 10.4 | 45.4 | 138.9 |
| 3. | Technical Education | 4326 | 2.7 | 37.4 | 36.0 |
| 4. | Others | 3294 | 5.0 | 92.1 | 66.8 |
| 5. | Total (Vocational) | 8397 | 3.5 | 53.4 | 46.7 |
| 6. | Special and Other education | 52405 | 6.0 | 89.5 | 80.1 |
| <u>GRAND TOTAL</u> | | <u>60802</u> | <u>5.5</u> | <u>81.4</u> | <u>73.4</u> |

(vi) Higher Education (General)

Scheduled tribe students enrolled in General Higher Education increased from 53,008 (including 11,499 girls) in 1975-76 to 63,789 (including 13,408 girls) in 1976-77. The percentage of scheduled tribe enrolment to total enrolment was 1.7% in 1975-76 and it decreased slightly to 1.6 in 1976-77. Consequently, figures for coefficient of equality were 22.7 in 1975-76 and 21.4 in 1976-77. Table 54 below shows the enrolment of scheduled tribes by different stages of education.

Table 54 - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in General Higher Education (Collegiate) by stages.

| Sl. Stage No. | Total Enrolment | | Enrolment of scheduled Tribes | | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | | | | |
|------------------------------|------------------|------------------|-------------------------------|---------------|---|------------|------------|------------|-----|
| | Total | Girls | Total | Girls | 1975-76 | | 1976-77 | | |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. | 8. | 9. | 10. |
| 1. Pre-University/ Inter | 19,59,472 | 4,78,874 | 34,877 | 7,859 | 1.9 | 1.8 | 1.9 | 1.6 | |
| 2. Graduate | 18,22,765 | 5,11,761 | 26,077 | 5,012 | 1.5 | 1.4 | 1.0 | 1.0 | |
| 3. Post-Graduate & Doct-rate | 2,31,976 | 65,193 | 2,835 | 537 | 1.2 | 1.2 | 0.7 | 0.8 | |
| TOTAL | 40,14,213 | 10,55,828 | 63,789 | 13,408 | 1.7 | 1.6 | 1.3 | 1.3 | |

Statement XV of Appendix 'B' shows enrolment of scheduled tribes in General Higher Education by States and stages. Table 58 below gives State-wise percentage enrolment of scheduled tribes to total enrolment at General Higher Education stage and coefficient of equality.

Table 55 - Percentage enrolment and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribes in General Education (Collegiate - (Pre-University/Intermediate, Graduate, Post Graduate and Doctorate) - by Stages.

| State/Union Territory | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total enrolment | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|---|--------------------------|-------------|
| | | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 0.6 | 15.6 | 11.7 |
| 2. Assam | 6.3 | 53.0 | 49.1 |
| 3. Bihar | 4.4 | 51.4 | 50.3 |
| 4. Gujarat | 3.3 | 30.6 | 23.5 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 0.6 | 78.2 | 14.7 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 1.2 | 134.8 | 134.8 |
| 9. Kerala | 0.4 | 44.4 | 44.4 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 2.8 | 12.3 | 11.9 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 1.2 | 24.9 | 15.7 |
| 12. Manipur | 15.7 | 47.2 | 50.4 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 60.3 | 69.6 | 75.0 |
| 14. Nagaland | 83.7 | 95.8 | 94.5 |
| 15. Orissa | 2.9 | 12.5 | 12.5 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 2.7 | 34.5 | 22.2 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 0.1 | 9.2 | 9.2 |
| 20. Tripura | 8.2 | 23.1 | 21.4 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 0.1 | 90.9 | 45.5 |
| 22. West Bengal | 0.8 | 11.9 | 13.6 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 72.3 | 106.4 | 91.5 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 0.3 | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 0.2 | @ | @ |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 0.2 | - | 21.5 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 88.5 | 93.7 | 94.4 |
| 30. Mizoram | 97.5 | ** | ** |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 1.6 | 22.7 | 21.4 |

@ Population of scheduled Tribes is negligible as per 1971 Census.

** Population of scheduled Tribes of Mizoram is included under Assam.

(vii) Professional and Other Higher Education

The total enrolment and the enrolment of Scheduled Tribes at this stage of education decreased. In case of Scheduled Tribe students, the enrolment decreased from 22,634 in 1975-76 to 16,704 in 1976-77. However, the percentage of Scheduled Tribe enrolment to total enrolment at this stage increased from 1.5 in 1975-76 to 1.8 in 1976-77. The stage-wise distribution of Scheduled Tribe enrolment and its percentage to total enrolment are given below in Table 56.

Table No.56: Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes
in Professional and Other Education
(Collegiate) by Stages

| Sl. No. | Stage | Total Enrolment | Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribe to total Enrolment | |
|---------|-----------------------------|-----------------|-------------------------------|--|---------|
| | | | | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
| 1. | Under-Graduate* | 3,72,962 | 10,869 | 2.3 | 2.9 |
| 2. | Graduate | 4,73,925 | 5,650 | 1.0 | 1.2 |
| 3. | Post-Graduate and Doctorate | 56,111 | 185 | 0.6 | 0.3 |
| TOTAL | | 9,02,998 | 16,704 | 1.5 | 1.8 |

* Figures relate diploma/certificates only.

Table 57 below indicates State-wise enrolment, percentage enrolment of scheduled tribes to the total enrolment and the corresponding co-efficient of equality in respect of Professional and Other Higher Education. The co-efficient of equality increased from 20.0% in 1975-76 to 24.0% in 1976-77. State-wise break-up of enrolment at different stages of Professional and Other Higher Education is indicated in Statement XVI of Appendix 'B'.

Table 57 - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in Professional and Other Education (Collegiate) by stages and States.

| State/Union Territory | Enrolment | Percentage enrolment of Scheduled Tribes to total Enrolment | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|--------------------------|---------------|---|--------------------------|-------------|
| | | | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 494 | 1.1 | 11.7 | 21.5 |
| 2. Assam | 1,106 | 7.6 | 49.8 | 59.2 |
| 3. Bihar | 3,665 | 6.1 | 68.6 | 69.7 |
| 4. Gujarat | 1,366 | 2.4 | 14.2 | 17.1 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 233 | 6.0 | 102.7 | 146.7 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 360 | 0.5 | 67.4 | 56.2 |
| 9. Kerala | 52 | 0.2 | 22.2 | 22.2 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 3,304 | 4.6 | 15.7 | 19.5 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 2,097 | 1.8 | 22.3 | 23.6 |
| 12. Manipur | 449 | 30.3 | 83.4 | 97.2 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 636 | 55.5 | 50.7 | 69.0 |
| 14. Nagaland | 320 | 81.8 | 112.9 | 92.3 |
| 15. Orissa | 666 | 3.1 | 11.2 | 13.4 |
| 16. Punjab | 10 | - | @ | @ |
| 17. Rajasthan | 730 | 2.3 | 16.4 | 18.9 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 107 | 0.2 | 18.3 | 18.3 |
| 20. Tripura | 56 | 4.6 | 16.9 | 58.4 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 134 | 0.1 | 45.5 | 45.5 |
| 22. West Bengal | 348 | 0.5 | 6.8 | 8.5 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 10 | 6.5 | 45.7 | 41.9 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 25 | 0.4 | @ | @ |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 1 | 0.4 | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 100 | 0.4 | @ | @ |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 1 | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 416 | 81.6 | * | * |
| 31. Pondicherry | 19 | 1.6 | @ | @ |
| I N D I A | 16,704 | 1.8 | 20.0 | 24.7 |

@ Population of Scheduled Tribe is negligible as per 1971 Census.

* Population of Scheduled Tribe is included under Assam.

Table 58 indicates scheduled tribe enrolment, percentage enrolment of scheduled tribe to the total enrolment and co-efficient of equality by stages and by different sectors of professional education (Collegiate).

Table 58 - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in Professional and Other Education (Collegiate) by Courses

| Sl. No. | Type of Education | Enrolment of Sch. Tribes | Percentage of Scheduled Tribes to Total Enrolment | Co-efficient of Equality | |
|----------------------------------|--|--------------------------|---|--------------------------|-------------|
| | | | | 1975-76 | 1976-77 |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
| ix | | | | | |
| A. PROFESSIONAL EDUCATION | | | | | |
| 1. | Agriculture and Forestry | 407 | 1.3 | 17.4 | 17.4 |
| 2. | Engineering, Technology and Architecture | 5,219 | 1.6 | 13.4 | 21.4 |
| 3. | Law | 1,687 | 1.2 | 16.0 | 16.0 |
| 4. | Medicine* | 2,215 | 1.6 | - | 21.4 |
| 5. | Physical Education | 106 | 1.8 | 26.7 | 24.0 |
| 6. | Teachers Training | 6,133 | 3.4 | 53.4 | 45.4 |
| 7. | Veterinary Science | 57 | 0.8 | 17.4 | 10.7 |
| 8. | Other Professional Education | 702 | 2.4 | 9.3 | 32.0 |
| ix | Total - A | 16,532 | 1.9 | 20.0 | 25.4 |
| B. OTHER EDUCATION | | | | | |
| | | 172 | 0.4 | 8.0 | 5.3 |
| GRAND TOTAL | | 16,704 | 1.8 | 20.0 | 24.0 |

* It includes Allopathy, Nursing, Compounding, Public Health and Others.

SECTION - III

Scheduled Castes and Scheduled Tribe Teachers

The data about Scheduled Castes and Scheduled Tribe teachers working in schools have been collected for the first time from the year 1976-77. Its progress, therefore, cannot be compared with the previous year. However, it has been analysed in comparison to total number of teachers belonging to all communities for the same year.

A. Scheduled Caste Teachers

Table No. 59 below gives the distribution of Scheduled Caste teachers by type of institutions, its percentage to total teachers and the corresponding co-efficient of equality, an indicator worked out on the basis of comparison between the percentage of Scheduled Caste teachers to total number of teachers and the percentage of scheduled caste population to total population. Where this indicator works out at 100, it is inferred that the proportion of scheduled caste teachers to total number of teachers is same as the proportion of scheduled caste population to total population. Anything more than 100 shows that the appointment of scheduled caste teachers is better than their population proportion and anything less than 100 shows that they are less in

representation and there is a case for improving their representation.

Table 59: Distribution of Scheduled Caste Teachers by Type of Institutions, 1976-77

| Type of Institution | No. of Scheduled Caste Teachers | Percentage of Scheduled Caste Teachers to Total Teachers | Co-efficient of Equality* |
|--|---------------------------------|--|---------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. |
| 1. Pre-Primary Schools | 493 | 4.7 | 31.2 |
| 2. Primary/Junior Basic Schools | 1,04,858 | 8.3 | 55.2 |
| 3. Middle/Senior Basic Schools | 57,538 | 7.3 | 48.5 |
| 4. High/Higher Secondary Schools | 25,007 | 3.2 | 21.3 |
| 5. Vocational Schools | 546 | 4.0 | 26.6 |
| 6. Special and Other Education Schools | 591 | 2.0 | 13.3 |
| 7. Total (Schools) | 1,89,033 | 6.6 | 43.9 |
| 8. Colleges for General Education | 2,099 | 1.5 | 10.0 |
| 9. Colleges for Professional and other Education | 1,251 | 1.5 | 10.0 |
| 10. Universities etc. | 113 | 0.6 | 4.0 |
| 11. Total (Colleges and Universities) | 3,463 | 1.4 | 9.3 |
| GRAND TOTAL | 1,92,496 | 6.2 | 41.2 |

* Coefficient of Equality = $\frac{\text{Percentage of Scheduled Caste teachers to total teachers}}{\text{Percentage/Scheduled Caste population to total population}} \times 100$

It will be seen from the above table that the percentage of scheduled caste teachers to total number of teachers for all types of educational institutions in 1976-77 was 6.2 only as against their population proportion of 15%. Accordingly, the coefficient of equality for it works out as 41.6%. The coefficient of equality varies from 4% in case of universities to 55.2% for primary/junior basic schools.

The State wise variations for all educational institutions are given in Table 60 below:

Table 60: Percentage and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Caste Teachers to Total Teachers in all educational institutions

| State/Union Territory | Total No. of teachers | No. of Scheduled Caste Teachers | Percentage of Scheduled Caste teachers to total teachers | Co-efficient of Equality |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------|--|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 1,97,194 | 16,483 | 8.4 | 63.3 |
| 2. Assam | 92,526 | 3,639 | 3.9 | 63.9 |
| 3. Bihar | 2,32,445 | 11,621 | 5.0 | 33.6 |
| 4. Gujarat | 1,59,082 | 11,532 | 7.3 | 103.1 |
| 5. Haryana | 55,947 | 1,526 | 2.7 | 14.3 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 28,240 | 1,759 | 6.2 | 26.6 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 34,720 | 512 | 1.5 | 18.2 |
| 8. Karnataka | 1,54,754 | 7,164 | 4.6 | 31.5 |
| 9. Kerala | 1,76,516 | 5,554 | 3.2 | 34.1 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 2,09,101 | 12,769 | 6.1 | 44.2 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 3,50,471 | 30,202 | 8.6 | 136.5 |
| 12. Manipur | 17,056 | 168 | 1.0 | 65.4 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 9,595 | 298 | 3.1 | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | 8,698 | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 1,24,122 | 5,826 | 4.7 | 31.2 |
| 16. Punjab | 96,807 | 7,479 | 7.7 | 31.2 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 1,22,713 | 4,656 | 3.8 | 23.2 |
| 18. Sikkim | 2,006 | 33 | 1.7 | 35.7 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 2,72,840 | 25,572 | 9.4 | 52.8 |
| 20. Tripura | 11,612 | 522 | 4.5 | 36.5 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 4,28,603 | 34,057 | 8.0 | 37.0 |
| 22. West Bengal | 2,63,316 | 9,504 | 3.6 | 17.9 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 1,664 | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 1,852 | 24 | 1.3 | @ |
| 25. Chandigarh | 3,630 | 83 | 2.3 | 20.4 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 417 | 16 | 3.8 | @ |
| 27. Delhi | 48,718 | 1,275 | 2.6 | 16.7 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 9,071 | 33 | 0.4 | 21.1 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 414 | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 4,101 | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 4,628 | 189 | 4.1 | 26.5 |
| I N D I A | 31,22,859 | 1,92,496 | 6.2 | 41.2 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

This table shows that in the States of Gujarat and Maharashtra alone the representation of scheduled caste teachers was better than their population proportion and accordingly their coefficient of equality was more than 100. In the case of all other States the coefficient of equality was less than 100.

The Statewise details for various types of educational institutions are shown in Statements I to VIII of the Appendix 'C'.

B. Scheduled Tribe Teachers

The distribution of scheduled tribe teachers working in various types of institutions, its percentage to total teachers and the corresponding co-efficient of equality are given in Table 61 below:

Table 61: Distribution of Scheduled Tribe Teachers by type of Institutions, 1976-77

| S. No. | Type of Institution | No. of Scheduled Tribe Teachers | %age of Scheduled Tribe Teachers to total teachers | Co-efficient* of Equality |
|-------------|---|---------------------------------|--|---------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. | Pre-Primary Schools | 537 | 5.1 | 68.1 |
| 2. | Primary/Junior Basic Schools | 56,544 | 4.5 | 60.1 |
| 3. | Middle/Senior Basic Schools | 26,163 | 3.3 | 44.1 |
| 4. | High/Higher Secondary Schools | 9,093 | 1.2 | 16.0 |
| 5. | Vocational Schools | 224 | 1.6 | 21.4 |
| 6. | Special and Other Education Schools | 945 | 3.2 | 42.7 |
| 7. | TOTAL (Schools) | 93,506 | 3.2 | 42.7 |
| 8. | Colleges for General Education | 692 | 0.5 | 6.7 |
| 9. | Colleges for Professional and Other Education | 370 | 0.4 | 5.3 |
| 10. | Universities etc. | 25 | 0.1 | 1.3 |
| 11. | TOTAL(Colleges and Universities) | 1,087 | 0.4 | 5.3 |
| GRAND TOTAL | | 94,593 | 3.0 | 40.1 |

* Co-efficient of Equality = $\frac{\text{Percentage of Scheduled Tribe teachers to total teachers}}{\text{Percentage of Scheduled Tribe population to total population}}$

The table shows that the percentage of scheduled tribe teachers to the total number of teachers for all types of educational institutions in 1976-77 was 3.0 as against their population proportion of 7.5%. Accordingly, the co-efficient of equality for it works out as 40.1%. This co-efficient varies from 1.3% in case of university teachers to 68.1% in case of pre-primary schools on teachers.

Table 62 shows the State-wise variations in respect of scheduled tribe teachers in all educational institutions, their percentage to total number of teachers and the corresponding co-efficient of equality.

Table 62: Percentage and Coefficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribe Teachers in all Educational Institutions

| State/Union Territory | No. of teachers | No. of ST teachers | %age of ST teachers to total teachers | Co-efficient of Equality |
|--------------------------|------------------|--------------------|---------------------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 1,97,194 | 1,300 | 0.7 | 13.7 |
| 2. Assam | 92,526 | 8,030 | 8.7 | 67.8 |
| 3. Bihar | 2,32,445 | 14,094 | 6.1 | 69.7 |
| 4. Gujarat | 1,59,082 | 9,820 | 6.2 | 44.1 |
| 5. Haryana | 55,947 | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 28,240 | 684 | 2.4 | 58.7 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 34,720 | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 1,54,754 | 413 | 0.3 | 33.7 |
| 9. Kerala | 1,76,516 | 213 | 0.1 | 11.1 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 2,09,101 | 11,821 | 5.7 | 24.2 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 3,50,471 | 7,420 | 2.1 | 27.6 |
| 12. Manipur | 17,056 | 6,140 | 36.0 | 115.5 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 9,595 | 7,547 | 78.7 | 97.8 |
| 14. Nagaland | 8,698 | 7,585 | 87.2 | 98.4 |
| 15. Orissa | 1,24,122 | 7,095 | 5.7 | 24.6 |
| 16. Punjab | 96,307 | - | - ⁹ | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 1,22,713 | 2,011 | 1.6 | 13.1 |
| 18. Sikkim | 2,006 | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 2,72,840 | 102 | 0.0 | - |
| 20. Tripura | 11,612 | 774 | 6.7 | 23.1 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 4,28,603 | 363 | 0.1 | 43.5 |
| 22. West Bengal | 2,63,316 | 4,545 | 1.7 | 29.0 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 1,664 | 31 | 1.9 | 22.2 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 1,852 | 320 | 17.3 | 21.9 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 3,630 | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 417 | 126 | 30.2 | 34.8 |
| 27. Delhi | 48,718 | 2 | @ | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 9,071 | 3 | @ | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 414 | 221 | 53.4 | 57.0 |
| 30. Mizoram | 4,101 | 3,932 | 95.9 | * |
| 31. Pondicherry | 4,628 | 1 | @ | - |
| INDIA | 31,22,859 | 94,593 | 3.0 | 40.1 |

* Population of Scheduled Tribe is negligible

* Population included under Assam.

The Naga population of these States shows that Manipur, Meghalaya and the States having predominantly tribal population, are the only States where representation of Scheduled tribe teachers was almost at par with that of the general population. Accordingly, the coefficient of equality in their case was 115.5, 97.8 and 98.2% respectively. In all other States, the coefficient of equality was much less than 100, thereby showing that the representation of Scheduled tribe teachers in educational institutions in those States was less than their proportion and needs to be improved.

Teachers in these States are :

State-wise details of scheduled tribe

various types of educational institutions

- Table Statement IX to XVI in the Appendix 'C'.
and

Untrained Scheduled Caste

Scheduled Tribe Teachers

has been a long standing aspect for which information about the work of Scheduled Tribe teachers are collected relates to the number of trained teachers belonging to these communities in Scheduled schools. Since all school teachers go to be trained, the number of teachers among scheduled castes and tribes has been compared with the competence attained by other teachers.

Table 63 below gives percentage of scheduled caste and scheduled tribe trained teachers working in various types of schools in comparison to the corresponding percentage of total trained teachers belonging to all communities.

Table 63: Percentage of Trained Teachers by type of schools, 1976-77

| Sl. No. | Type of Schools | Percentage of Trained Teachers | | |
|---------|-------------------------------|--------------------------------|------------------|------------------|
| | | Total | Scheduled Castes | Scheduled Tribes |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. | Pre-Primary Schools | 69.1 | 52.1 | 21.2 |
| 2. | Primary/Junior Basic Schools | 84.9 | 86.4 | 63.0 |
| 3. | Middle/Senior Basic Schools | 87.7 | 87.1 | 67.9 |
| 4. | High/Higher Secondary Schools | 84.4 | 83.0 | 53.3 |
| TOTAL | | 85.5 | 86.1 | 63.2 |

From the above table, it will be seen that the training competence of scheduled caste teachers is almost par with their other counterparts in general but it is quite low in case of scheduled tribe teachers. The percentage of trained scheduled tribe teachers for all types of schools in 1976-77 was 63.2 as against the average percentage of 85.5 for trained teachers in general.

Table 64 below gives statewise variations in percentage of trained teachers belonging to scheduled caste and scheduled tribes in comparison to the percentage of trained teachers for teachers belonging to all communities. This comparison has been made in Table 64 for all schools. The Statewise variations for different types of schools namely, pre-primary, primary, middle and high and higher secondary schools can be seen from Statement XVII to XX of Appendix 'C'.

Table 64:Percentage of Trained Teachers in all Schools, 1976-77

| State/ Union Territory | Total | Scheduled Castes | Scheduled Tribes |
|---------------------------|-------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 96.9 | 98.9 | 97.9 |
| 2. Assam | 45.0 | 51.3 | 39.0 |
| 3. Bihar | 91.1 | 79.4 | 37.7 |
| 4. Gujarat | 95.5 | 98.8 | 99.0 |
| 5. Haryana | 99.3 | 99.7 | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 99.2 | 99.8 | 99.9 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 72.6 | 78.4 | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 87.0 | 74.7 | 74.3 |
| 9. Kerala | 96.5 | 47.6 | 55.7 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 79.6 | 74.1 | 66.3 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 88.4 | 84.4 | 73.1 |
| 12. Manipur | 50.1 | 63.2 | 36.8 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 33.9 | 22.1 | 38.8 |
| 14. Nagaland | 29.6 | - | 30.3 |
| 15. Orissa | 67.5 | 64.7 | 58.5 |
| 16. Punjab | 99.6 | 100.0 | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 89.7 | 90.1 | 85.2 |
| 18. Sikkim | 30.4 | 78.8 | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 99.6 | 99.9 | 100.0 |
| 20. Tripura | 73.1 | 69.8 | 65.8 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 92.6 | 94.6 | 93.3 |
| 22. West Bengal | 51.3 | 50.2 | 51.2 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 84.3 | - | 96.9 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 56.1 | 54.2 | 35.8 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 99.0 | 100.0 | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 92.3 | 87.5 | 92.8 |
| 27. Delhi | 97.1 | 100.0 | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 69.8 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 89.4 | - | 86.8 |
| 30. Mizoram | 41.1 | - | 40.9 |
| 31. Pondicherry | 92.6 | 99.4 | 100.0 |
| I N D I A | 85.5 | 86.1 | 63.2 |

STATEMENT - I - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in all Educational Institutions.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | 1975-76 | | 1976-77 | |
|--------------------------|--------------------|------------------|--------------------|------------------|
| | Total | Girls | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 7,01,497 | 2,59,164 | 7,68,253 | 2,83,683 |
| 2. Assam | 2,08,163 | 77,233 | 2,13,987 | 79,806 |
| 3. Bihar | 5,25,470 | 78,239 | 6,63,501 | 1,15,840 |
| 4. Gujarat | 3,96,346 | 1,21,337 | 4,77,632 | 1,56,694 |
| 5. Haryana | 1,98,739 | 33,960 | 2,14,113 | 40,723 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 1,05,976 | 32,653 | 1,20,614 | 38,452 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 47,342 | 12,710 | 50,864 | 14,314 |
| 8. Karnataka | 4,67,304 | 1,66,807 | 6,12,262 | 2,23,785 |
| 9. Kerala | 4,87,760 | 2,28,082 | 5,21,772 | 2,47,104 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 5,78,059 | 1,26,075 | 6,68,567 | 1,52,343 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 8,82,256 | 2,94,361 | 11,98,367 | 2,15,503 |
| 12. Manipur | 7,292 | 3,230 | 7,872 | 3,523 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 2,346 | 871 | 2,181 | 827 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 4,34,161 | 1,34,949 | 4,39,344 | 1,38,315 |
| 16. Punjab | 5,84,918 | 2,07,336 | 7,21,196 | 2,76,792 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 3,46,306 | 41,383 | 3,73,962 | 45,785 |
| 18. Sikkim | 1,658 | 494 | 1,526 | 578 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 13,66,227 | 5,23,125 | 14,15,278 | 5,65,339 |
| 20. Tripura | 50,637 | 20,862 | 49,765 | 20,630 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 22,95,365 | 5,34,862 | 19,81,535 | 4,07,228* |
| 22. West Bengal | 10,55,662 | 3,00,661 | 10,77,660 | 3,09,332 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | 925 | 313 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 5,522 | 1,964 | 6,374 | 2,186 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 432 | 183 | 467 | 209 |
| 27. Delhi | 1,39,846 | 46,168 | 1,72,929 | 64,287 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 3,738 | 1,373 | 3,887 | 1,418 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 10 | 5 | 12 | 7 |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | 27 | 8 |
| 31. Pondicherry | 13,300 | 4,645 | 14,819 | 5,467 |
| I N D I A | 1,09,06,332 | 32,55,632 | 1,17,79,691 | 36,10,431 |

* Basic Shiksha Parishad had imposed on every students a building fee during 1976-77. Hence the number of Scheduled Caste students failed to take admission resulting the decrease in enrolment of Scheduled Caste students.

STATEMENT - II - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in Pre-Primary/Pre-Basic Schools.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | 1975-76 | | 1976-77 | |
|--------------------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| | Total | Girls | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 1,001 | 502 | 996 | 487 |
| 2. Assam | 805 | 350 | 991 | 432 |
| 3. Bihar | 33 | 19 | 26 | 17 |
| 4. Gujarat | 2,681 | 1,197 | 2,920 | 1,338 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 74 | 35 | 29 | 11 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 6,069 | 2,942 | 23,818 | 11,137 |
| 9. Kerala | 438 | 220 | 458 | 226 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 930 | 442 | 1,025 | 389 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 5,070 | 2,327 | 5,209 | 2,353 |
| 12. Manipur | - | - | - | - |
| 13. Meghalaya | 7 | 2 | 10 | 3 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | - | - | - | - |
| 16. Punjab | 7 | 3 | 5 | 1 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 269 | 128 | 144 | 69 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | 52 | 18 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 142 | 68 | 576 | 242 |
| 20. Tripura | 7,943 | 3,826 | 7,696 | 3,736 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 1,541 | 485 | 804 | 186 |
| 22. West Bengal | 963 | 427 | 979 | 436 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | 20 | 7 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 109 | 43 | 110 | 47 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | 8 | 4 |
| 27. Delhi | 236 | 131 | 243 | 135 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 211 | 105 | 229 | 124 |
| I N D I A | 28,529 | 13,252 | 46,348 | 21,378 |

STATEMENT - III - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in
Primary/Junior Basic Schools.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | 1975-76 | | 1976-77 | |
|--------------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|
| | Total | Girls | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 4,54,406 | 1,79,147 | 5,13,287 | 2,02,808 |
| 2. Assam | 1,36,588 | 53,647 | 1,40,488 | 55,497 |
| 3. Bihar | 3,30,025 | 54,711 | 4,21,044 | 82,223 |
| 4. Gujarat | 73,430 | 26,987 | 90,724 | 34,808 |
| 5. Haryana | 91,728 | 19,822 | 1,03,412 | 23,837 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 43,760 | 15,743 | 50,091 | 18,128 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 20,835 | 4,080 | 22,448 | 5,580 |
| 8. Karnataka | 1,68,779 | 68,678 | 2,02,743 | 82,264 |
| 9. Kerala | 2,06,963 | 98,014 | 2,07,933 | 98,962 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 4,22,071 | 1,02,701 | 4,89,162 | 1,24,330 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 2,84,784 | 1,04,317 | 3,93,362 | 1,49,422 |
| 12. Manipur | 4,724 | 2,295 | 5,275 | 2,539 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 1,142 | 458 | 912 | 366 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 3,56,421 | 1,21,586 | 3,58,969 | 1,23,218 |
| 16. Punjab | 3,00,852 | 1,17,639 | 3,54,458 | 1,45,844 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 1,94,557 | 26,843 | 2,04,318 | 28,890 |
| 18. Sikkim | 1,255 | 457 | 818 | 282 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 7,38,655 | 3,12,412 | 7,49,672 | 3,22,180 |
| 20. Tripura | 22,466 | 9,245 | 21,576 | 8,840 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 16,60,387 | 4,47,209 | 14,08,129 | 3,42,132 |
| 22. West Bengal | 7,79,302 | 2,38,861 | 7,85,127 | 2,41,541 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | 442 | 150 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 2,075 | 726 | 2,211 | 774 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 85 | 36 | 86 | 37 |
| 27. Delhi | 1,01,402 | 37,038 | 1,24,572 | 51,686 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 2,067 | 778 | 2,154 | 806 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 3 | 3 | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | 1 | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 5,343 | 1,999 | 6,314 | 2,442 |
| I N D I A | 64,04,105 | 20,15,432 | 66,59,728 | 21,49,586 |

STATEMENT - IV - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in Middle/Senior Basic Schools.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | 1975-76 | | 1976-77 | |
|--------------------------|------------------|-----------------|------------------|-----------------|
| | Total | Girls | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 1,60,919 | 36,609 | 1,10,500 | 38,260 |
| 2. Assam | 35,206 | 13,416 | 35,580 | 13,362 |
| 3. Bihar | 1,31,291 | 19,855 | 1,71,158 | 28,763 |
| 4. Gujarat | 2,47,509 | 79,872 | 3,07,506 | 1,04,076 |
| 5. Haryana | 29,059 | 4,667 | 32,855 | 5,871 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 27,157 | 8,263 | 29,818 | 9,211 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 15,199 | 5,163 | 16,796 | 5,222 |
| 8. Karnataka | 2,17,558 | 77,356 | 2,87,198 | 1,07,619 |
| 9. Kerala | 1,41,461 | 66,248 | 1,45,021 | 68,653 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 1,34,075 | 16,446 | 1,23,183 | 20,159 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 3,76,579 | 1,34,516 | 5,13,850 | 1,90,266 |
| 12. Manipur | 1,137 | 446 | 1,034 | 465 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 584 | 200 | 565 | 215 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 36,461 | 7,855 | 37,433 | 8,342 |
| 16. Punjab | 91,800 | 34,921 | 1,38,154 | 53,870 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 1,03,244 | 11,251 | 1,19,055 | 13,909 |
| 18. Sikkim | 390 | 32 | 390 | 142 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 3,35,434 | 1,30,839 | 3,69,147 | 1,62,062 |
| 20. Tripura | 9,264 | 3,585 | 10,089 | 3,905 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 2,88,924 | 52,897 | 1,98,831 | 33,270 |
| 22. West Bengal | 60,441 | 15,296 | 65,671 | 17,412 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | 368 | 122 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 615 | 217 | 701 | 252 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 306 | 140 | 332 | 161 |
| 27. Delhi | 9,825 | 2,633 | 11,077 | 3,272 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 631 | 259 | 603 | 242 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 1 | - | 5 | 3 |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | 1 | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 4,566 | 1,615 | 4,875 | 1,825 |
| I N D I A | 23,72,646 | 7,24,627 | 27,31,796 | 8,90,871 |

STATEMENT - V - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in High/
Higher Secondary Schools.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | 1976-76 | | 1976-77 | |
|--------------------------|------------------|-----------------|------------------|-----------------|
| | Total | Girls | Total | Girls |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 1,04,481 | 34,176 | 1,08,425 | 34,888 |
| 2. Assam | 28,580 | 8,411 | 29,612 | 9,093 |
| 3. Bihar | 51,703 | 2,954 | 58,219 | 4,171 |
| 4. Gujarat | 53,395 | 12,195 | 55,039 | 12,117 |
| 5. Haryana | 69,359 | 7,683 | 71,868 | 10,375 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 33,189 | 8,362 | 31,473 | 8,780 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 10,568 | 3,368 | 10,922 | 3,436 |
| 8. Karnataka | 21,324 | 9,033 | 33,943 | 10,497 |
| 9. Kerala | 1,30,200 | 60,056 | 1,58,258 | 75,120 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 38,533 | 5,353 | 40,351 | 5,165 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 1,66,374 | 45,339 | 2,31,017 | 64,366 |
| 12. Manipur | 836 | 218 | 956 | 295 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 367 | 149 | 405 | 175 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 34,768 | 4,883 | 36,054 | 5,825 |
| 16. Punjab | 1,71,692 | 50,380 | 2,03,887 | 69,432 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 37,285 | 2,174 | 42,096 | 2,365 |
| 18. Sikkim | 13 | 5 | 258 | 133 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 2,69,037 | 74,895 | 2,69,181 | 75,257 |
| 20. Tripura | 5,192 | 1,670 | 5,196 | 1,682 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 2,97,677 | 31,080 | 3,11,607 | 26,846 |
| 22. West Bengal | 1,47,057 | 33,637 | 1,58,604 | 37,103 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | 95 | 34 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 1,780 | 825 | 2,241 | 914 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 41 | 7 | 41 | 7 |
| 27. Delhi | 21,721 | 4,834 | 29,410 | 7,053 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 978 | 326 | 1,043 | 356 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 6 | 2 | 7 | 4 |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 2,599 | 789 | 2,714 | 809 |
| I N D I A | 17,01,755 | 4,02,804 | 18,98,962 | 4,66,318 |

STATEMENT - VI - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in schools for Vocational and Professional Education.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Agri- culture & Fore- stry | Techni- cal/In- dustri- al/Arts/ Crafts | Medicine | Teach- er Train- ing | Oth- ers | Grand Total | Total Girl |
|--------------------------|----------------------------|---|--|----------------------|--------------|---------------|--------------|
| | | | Nursing, Midwif- ery, Com- pounding & Veteri- nary Science | | | | |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. | 8. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | - | 702 | 125 | - | 183 | 1,010 | 370 |
| 2. Assam | - | 28 | 8 | - | 373 | 409 | 88 |
| 3. Bihar | - | 87 | 18 | - | 8 | 113 | 59 |
| 4. Gujarat | 97 | 2,011 | 19 | 1,235 | 60 | 3,422 | 1,669 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | - | 187 | - | - | - | 187 | 42 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | 68 | - | - | - | 68 | 16 |
| 8. Karnataka | 27 | 175 | - | - | 156 | 358 | 83 |
| 9. Kerala | - | 1,122 | - | 253 | 131 | 1,506 | 367 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | - | 226 | 21 | - | 20 | 267 | 34 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 153 | 2,160 | 145 | -1 | 108 | 2,567 | 1,334 |
| 12. Manipur | - | 14 | 3 | - | 41 | 58 | 42 |
| 13. Meghalaya | - | 4 | 1 | - | 9 | 14 | 6 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 63 | 310 | 95 | - | 88 | 556 | 111 |
| 16. Punjab | - | 50 | 38 | - | 788 | 876 | 578 |
| 17. Rajasthan | - | - | - | - | 83 | 83 | 40 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | 6 | - | - | - | 6 | 3 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 44 | 4,143 | - | - | - | 4,187 | 478 |
| 20. Tripura | 1 | 85 | 13 | - | 494 | 593 | 192 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | - | 232 | - | - | 32 | 264 | 141 |
| 22. West Bengal | - | 1,130 | 29 | 125 | 154 | 1,438 | 721 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | - | 269 | - | - | - | 269 | 17 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | 22 | - | - | - | 22 | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | 130 | - | - | 28 | 158 | 113 |
| I N D I A | 385 | 13,161 | 515 | 1,614 | 2,756 | 18,431 | 6,504 |

**STATEMENT- VII - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in
Schools for Special and Other Education**

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Special Education | | Other Education | | Grand Total | |
|-----------------------------|-------------------|------------|-----------------|---------------|-----------------|---------------|
| | Total | Girls | Total | Girls | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 297 | 54 | 2,691 | 550 | 2,988 | 604 |
| 2. Assam | 22 | 5 | 375 | 94 | 397 | 99 |
| 3. Bihar | 64 | 11 | 180 | 27 | 244 | 38 |
| 4. Gujarat | 467 | 80 | 480 | 391 | 947 | 471 |
| 5. Haryana | 35 | 4 | 1,290 | 300 | 1,325 | 304 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | - | - | 4,454 | 2,081 | 4,454 | 2,081 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 3 | - | - | - | 3 | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 142 | 4 | 35,182 | 7,573 | 35,324 | 7,577 |
| 9. Kerala | 198 | 54 | - | - | 198 | 54 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 136 | 13 | 2,527 | 1,242 | 2,663 | 1,255 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 556 | 83 | 119 | 21 | 675 | 104 |
| 12. Manipur | - | - | 313 | 180 | 313 | 180 |
| 13. Meghalaya | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 8 | 3 | 2,260 | 511 | 2,268 | 514 |
| 16. Punjab | 93 | 2 | 8,962 | 4,732 | 9,055 | 4,734 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 26 | 2 | 1,897 | 321 | 1,923 | 323 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 1,093 | 244 | 43 | 3 | 1,136 | 247 |
| 20. Tripura | 15 | 6 | 4,152 | 2,170 | 4,167 | 2,176 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 68 | 8 | 18,233 | 1,564 | 18,301 | 1,572 |
| 22. West Bengal | 34 | 4 | 30,240 | 6,975 | 30,274 | 6,979 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 6 | - | 102 | 41 | 108 | 41 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 152 | 42 | 1,180 | 886 | 1,332 | 922 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 3 | 1 | 269 | 33 | 272 | 34 |
| I N D I A | 3,418 | 620 | 1,14,949 | 29,689 | 1,18,367 | 30,309 |

STATEMENT - VIII - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in Universities and Colleges of General Education.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Universities, Institutions deemed to be Universities and Institutions of national importance | | Post-Graduate, Degree and Under-Graduate Institutions | | Grand Total | |
|-----------------------------|--|--------------|---|---------------|-----------------|---------------|
| | Total | Girls | Total | Girls | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | - | - | 26,533 | 5,657 | 26,533 | 5,657 |
| 2. Assam | 105 | 22 | 5,335 | 1,004 | 5,440 | 1,116 |
| 3. Bihar | 355 | 23 | 8,001 | 358 | 8,356 | 381 |
| 4. Gujarat | 212 | 30 | 14,785 | 2,027 | 14,997 | 2,057 |
| 5. Haryana | 121 | 15 | 3,417 | 174 | 3,538 | 189 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 63 | 4 | 675 | 75 | 738 | 79 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 46 | - | 415 | 35 | 461 | 35 |
| 8. Karnataka | 500 | 38 | 25,768 | 4,009 | 26,268 | 4,017 |
| 9. Kerala | 38 | 13 | 7,680 | 3,523 | 7,718 | 3,536 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 826 | 68 | 6,975 | 658 | 7,801 | 726 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 1,137 | 112 | 38,327 | 5,658 | 39,464 | 5,770 |
| 12. Manipur | - | - | 168 | 48 | 168 | 48 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 36 | 13 | 180 | 44 | 216 | 57 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 62 | 2 | 3,035 | 190 | 3,097 | 192 |
| 16. Punjab | 211 | 21 | 9,931 | 1,253 | 10,142 | 1,274 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 569 | 25 | 3,738 | 70 | 4,307 | 95 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | 2 | - | 2 | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 723 | 100 | 16,725 | 4,025 | 17,448 | 4,125 |
| 20. Tripura | 4 | - | 379 | 86 | 383 | 86 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 5,531 | 670 | 27,795 | 1,113 | 33,326 | 1,783 |
| 22. West Bengal | 1,332 | 201 | 30,939 | 4,523 | 32,271 | 4,727 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 234 | 22 | 461 | 50 | 695 | 80 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 845 | 175 | 3,800 | 768 | 4,615 | 943 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | - | 54 | 10 | 54 | 10 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | 22 | 6 | 22 | 6 |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | 131 | 25 | 131 | 25 |
| I N D I A | 12,950 | 1,554 | 2,35,271 | 35,490 | 2,48,221 | 37,014 |

STATEMENT - IX - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in Professional and Other Higher Education by type of Institution.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Agriculture & Forestry | Engin- eering, Techno- logy & Archi- tecture | Law | Medicine | |
|--------------------------|---------------------------|---|--------------|---|---------------|
| | | | | Allopathy, Nursing, Dentistry, Public Health etc. | Others (A) |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 90 | 2,066 | 230 | 1,091 | 39 |
| 2. Assam | 37 | 432 | 261 | 147 | 15 |
| 3. Bihar | 32 | 1,467 | 197 | 524 | 43 |
| 4. Gujarat | 54 | 876 | 528 | 263 | 145 |
| 5. Haryana | 28 | 758 | - | 112 | 18 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 33 | 332 | - | 52 | - |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 5 | 46 | - | 54 | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 232 | 342 | 564 | 671 | 47 |
| 9. Kerala | 44 | 74 | 134 | 346 | 38 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 65 | 1,855 | 130 | 418 | 8 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 178 | 2,673 | 1,510 | 1,662 | 62 |
| 12. Manipur | - | 24 | 8 | 15 | - |
| 13. Meghalaya | - | 40 | 9 | - | - |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 21 | 192 | 41 | 46 | 6 |
| 16. Punjab | 78 | 1,984 | - | 476 | 6 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 67 | 595 | 20 | 255 | 35 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 177 | 1,462 | 207 | 1,483 | 98 |
| 20. Tripura | - | 22 | - | - | - |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 675 | 2,901 | 150 | 392 | 8 |
| 22. West Bengal | 90 | 944 | 495 | 804 | 4 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | 262 | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | - | 843 | - | 117 | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | 2 | 4 | 2 | 30 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | 7 | 11 | 79 | - |
| I N D I A | 1,906 | 20,199 | 4,499 | 9,009 | 602 |

(A) Veterinary Science, Pharmacy, Homoeopathy, Ayurveda and Others.

STATEMENT - IX - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in
Professional and Other Higher Education
by type of Institution.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Teacher Training | Others (B) | Other Education | Grand Total | |
|--------------------------|---------------------|---------------|--------------------|---------------|--------------|
| | | | | Total | Girls |
| (1) | (7) | (8) | (9) | (10) | (11) |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 353 | 48 | 597 | 4,514 | 629 |
| 2. Assam | 177 | - | 1 | 1,070 | 119 |
| 3. Bihar | 1,954 | 31 | 63 | 4,311 | 188 |
| 4. Gujarat | 123 | 86 | 22 | 2,077 | 158 |
| 5. Haryana | 167 | 32 | - | 1,115 | 147 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 363 | - | 14 | 824 | 120 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 59 | 2 | - | 166 | 25 |
| 8. Karnataka | 650 | 30 | 74 | 2,610 | 561 |
| 9. Kerala | 44 | - | 14 | 680 | 186 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 1,546 | 67 | 16 | 4,105 | 265 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 2,071 | 248 | 819 | 9,223 | 1,888 |
| 12. Manipur | - | 21 | - | 63 | 14 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 10 | - | - | 59 | 5 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 570 | 82 | 9 | 967 | 113 |
| 16. Punjab | 1,939 | 110 | 26 | 4,619 | 1,059 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 535 | 57 | 472 | 2,036 | 94 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 423 | 23 | 53 | 3,931 | 748 |
| 20. Tripura | 30 | 11 | 2 | 65 | 13 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 1,809 | 58 | 4,280 | 10,273 | 1,298 |
| 22. West Bengal | 914 | 45 | - | 3,296 | 413 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 30 | 16 | - | 308 | 78 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 138 | 244 | 9 | 1,381 | 259 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 3 | - | - | 11 | 4 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 3 | - | - | 3 | 2 |
| 31. Pondicherry | 29 | - | - | 125 | 35 |
| I N D I A | 13,940 | 1,211 | 6,472 | 57,838 | 8,421 |

(B) Physical education, Fine Arts (including Music and Dancing) and Others.

STATEMENT - X - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in
Classes I - V.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Class I | Class II | Class III | Class IV |
|-----------------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 2,52,852 | 1,34,127 | 99,382 | 78,487 |
| 2. Assam | 59,938 | 29,990 | 39,553* | 18,553 |
| 3. Bihar | 2,31,757 | 1,20,835 | 94,580 | 73,680 |
| 4. Gujarat | 1,25,532 | 79,178 | 59,035 | 50,588 |
| 5. Haryana | 46,066 | 31,505 | 35,943 | 26,269 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 25,018 | 19,482 | 16,521 | 14,844 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 11,495 | 7,638 | 6,161 | 5,233 |
| 8. Karnataka | 1,83,938 | 1,03,259 | 70,395 | 50,989 |
| 9. Kerala | 72,808 | 69,748 | 67,258 | 63,466 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 1,91,688 | 1,14,256 | 1,04,072 | 75,247 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 3,45,024 | 1,94,165 | 1,42,168 | 1,07,558 |
| 12. Manipur | 3,198 | 1,131 | 677 | 485 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 537 | 254 | 230 | 175 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 1,56,060 | 85,671 | 61,200 | 39,724 |
| 16. Punjab | 2,07,712 | 1,18,275 | 95,049 | 79,544 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 1,21,923 | 60,324 | 47,941 | 34,357 |
| 18. Sikkim | 758 | 287 | 163 | 101 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 3,18,592 | 2,35,602 | 1,98,543 | 1,60,071 |
| 20. Tripura | 12,845 | 6,051 | 5,629 | 3,439 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 4,33,254 | 3,59,145 | 2,77,631 | 2,15,439 |
| 22. West Bengal | 3,25,462 | 1,71,876 | 1,39,842 | 94,992 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 359 | 144 | 111 | 82 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 1,190 | 945 | 702 | 721 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 131 | 67 | 61 | 66 |
| 27. Delhi | 39,190 | 27,216 | 23,162 | 21,034 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 877 | 531 | 544 | 380 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | 3 | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 1 | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 2,833 | 2,470 | 2,083 | 1,737 |
| I N D I A | 31,71,368 | 19,74,222 | 15,88,705 | 12,17,261 |

*Includes class III Old & New both.

STATEMENT - X - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in all classes I - V.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Class V | Grand Total | |
|--------------------------|-----------------|------------------|------------------|
| | | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 6. | 7. | 8. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 60,481 | 6,25,329 | 2,41,596 |
| 2. Assam | 14,1668 | 1,62,200 | 63,912 |
| 3. Bihar | 39,056 | 5,59,958 | 1,07,186 |
| 4. Gujarat | 38,331 | 3,52,664 | 1,25,690 |
| 5. Haryana | 22,442 | 1,62,226 | 36,003 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 12,570 | 88,465 | 31,626 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 4,720 | 35,247 | 10,939 |
| 8. Karnataka | 32,019 | 4,40,600 | 1,73,644 |
| 9. Kerala | 62,045 | 3,35,325 | 1,59,585 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 55,547 | 5,40,810 | 1,33,048 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 93,034 | 8,81,949 | 3,33,786 |
| 12. Manipur | 310 | 6,101 | 2,872 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 146 | 1,342 | 531 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 28,714 | 3,71,369 | 1,26,218 |
| 16. Punjab | 62,383 | 5,62,966 | 2,33,097 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 27,475 | 2,92,020 | 40,982 |
| 18. Sikkim | 88 | 1,397 | 540 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 1,27,895 | 10,40,703 | 4,49,093 |
| 20. Tripura | 2,631 | 30,595 | 12,531 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 1,60,461 | 14,45,990 | 3,46,821 |
| 22. West Bengal | 71,375 | 8,03,547 | 2,45,696 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 72 | 768 | 257 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 583 | 4,141 | 1,592 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 37 | 362 | 182 |
| 27. Delhi | 15,567 | 1,26,175 | 52,044 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 395 | 2,727 | 1,078 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | 3 | 2 |
| 30. Mizoram | - | 11 | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 1,407 | 10,536 | 4,121 |
| I N D I A | 9,33,953 | 88,85,509 | 29,34,672 |

STATEMENT - XI - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in
Classes VI - VIII

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Class VI | Class VII | Class VIII | Grand Total | |
|-----------------------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|------------------|-----------------|
| | | | | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 33,904 | 34,440 | 16,609 | 84,953 | 26,407 |
| 2. Assam | 11,963 | 10,323 | 8,276 | 30,562 | 10,137 |
| 3. Bihar | 29,615 | 21,092 | 15,738 | 66,445 | 6,388 |
| 4. Gujarat | 28,654 | 21,968 | 20,072 | 70,694 | 18,855 |
| 5. Haryana | 14,625 | 11,936 | 9,990 | 36,551 | 3,468 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 7,540 | 6,123 | 4,820 | 18,483 | 3,458 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 1,263 | 3,679 | 2,663 | 10,605 | 2,513 |
| 8. Karnataka | 27,465 | 24,284 | 17,340 | 69,089 | 21,760 |
| 9. Kerala | 56,959 | 40,796 | 33,920 | 1,31,675 | 61,868 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 37,890 | 23,930 | 24,464 | 86,284 | 13,925 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 69,544 | 56,655 | 48,152 | 1,74,351 | 49,234 |
| 12. Manipur | 266 | 232 | 208 | 706 | 220 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 125 | 132 | 89 | 346 | 143 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 17,089 | 12,288 | 10,056 | 39,433 | 8,342 |
| 16. Punjab | 40,645 | 31,418 | 23,520 | 95,613 | 26,305 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 22,269 | 15,918 | 12,586 | 50,773 | 2,781 |
| 18. Sikkim | 25 | 13 | 11 | 49 | 13 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 96,278 | 72,513 | 59,363 | 2,28,144 | 75,779 |
| 20. Tripura | 2,062 | 1,554 | 1,083 | 4,705 | 1,449 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 1,16,523 | 98,628 | 84,575 | 2,99,786 | 42,340 |
| 22. West Bengal | 59,662 | 47,183 | 37,481 | 1,44,326 | 36,956 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 48 | 33 | 22 | 103 | 37 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 359 | 182 | 186 | 727 | 244 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 31 | 25 | 14 | 70 | 19 |
| 27. Delhi | 9,703 | 7,894 | 5,594 | 23,191 | 6,171 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 320 | 261 | 216 | 800 | 242 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | 2 | - | 2 | 1 |
| 30. Mizoram | 1 | - | - | 1 | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 1,009 | 776 | 650 | 2,436 | 708 |
| I N D I A | 6,88,837 | 5,44,371 | 4,37,694 | 16,70,902 | 4,21,763 |

STATEMENT - XII - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in
Classes IX and above.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Class | Class | Class | Class | Grand Total | |
|-----------------------------|-----------------|-----------------|---------------|-----------|-----------------|-----------------|
| | IX | X | XI | XII | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 16,228 | 14,410 | 7 | - | 30,645 | 9,222 |
| 2. Assam | 6,736 | 5,153 | - | - | 11,889 | 3,525 |
| 3. Bihar | 13,217 | 10,780 | - | - | 24,027 | 1,576 |
| 4. Gujarat | 15,782 | 11,166 | - | - | 26,948 | 6,106 |
| 5. Haryana | 3,392 | 5,706 | 211 | - | 9,309 | 587 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 1,881 | 1,962 | 389 | - | 7,232 | 967 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 2,177 | 1,772 | - | - | 3,949 | 723 |
| 8. Karnataka | 13,511 | 10,429 | - | - | 23,940 | 6,214 |
| 9. Kerala | 28,132 | 16,080 | - | - | 44,212 | 21,282 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 8,716 | 7,673 | 8,807 | - | 25,196 | 2,517 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 39,807 | 30,885 | - | - | 70,692 | 17,048 |
| 12. Manipur | 219 | 191 | - | - | 410 | 138 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 73 | 56 | 37 | 28 | 194 | 82 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 8,784 | 7,539 | 5,318 | 13 | 21,654 | 2,825 |
| 16. Punjab | 23,436 | 11,422 | 1,974 | - | 36,839 | 9,217 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 11,422 | 6,485 | 3,311 | - | 21,218 | 828 |
| 18. Sikkim | 12 | 5 | 3 | - | 20 | 4 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 48,428 | 36,119 | 33,682 | - | 1,18,229 | 34,332 |
| 20. Tripura | 1,003 | 558 | - | - | 1,561 | 447 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 61,957 | 53,669 | - | - | 1,18,626 | 7,190 |
| 22. West Bengal | 31,125 | 24,427 | - | - | 55,552 | 12,308 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 15 | 7 | 12 | - | 34 | 12 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 157 | 112 | 14 | - | 263 | 97 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 14 | 13 | - | - | 27 | 4 |
| 27. Delhi | 5,316 | 4,132 | 3,692 | - | 13,140 | 2,560 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 150 | 118 | 5 | - | 273 | 84 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 4 | 3 | - | - | 7 | 4 |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 467 | 261 | 210 | - | 938 | 247 |
| I N D I A | 3,48,171 | 2,61,140 | 57,672 | 41 | 6,67,024 | 1,40,176 |

STATEMENT - XIII - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes
Vocational/Professional Education
(School Standard)

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Agriculture & Forestry | Compounding, Nursing, & Mid- wifery and Vet- erinary Science | Tech- nical Edu- cation | Others* | Grand Total | |
|--------------------------|---------------------------|--|----------------------------------|--------------|---------------|--------------|
| | | | | | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | - | 125 | 702 | 183 | 1,010 | 370 |
| 2. Assam | - | 8 | 210 | 382 | 600 | 93 |
| 3. Bihar | - | 23 | 676 | 12 | 711 | 66 |
| 4. Gujarat | 97 | 19 | 2,011 | 1,295 | 3,422 | 1,669 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | - | - | 321 | - | 321 | 48 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | 68 | - | 68 | 16 |
| 8. Karnataka | 27 | 39 | 175 | 203 | 444 | 157 |
| 9. Kerala | - | - | 1,122 | 384 | 1,506 | 367 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | - | 21 | 226 | 33 | 280 | 34 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 153 | 145 | 2,160 | 109 | 2,567 | 1,334 |
| 12. Manipur | - | 3 | - | 63 | 66 | 43 |
| 13. Meghalaya | - | 1 | - | 13 | 14 | 6 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 63 | 95 | 310 | 88 | 556 | 111 |
| 16. Punjab | - | 38 | 308 | 1,477 | 1,823 | 659 |
| 17. Rajasthan | - | - | - | 83 | 83 | 40 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | 6 | - | 6 | 3 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 44 | - | 4,143 | - | 4,187 | 478 |
| 20. Tripura | 1 | 13 | 85 | 494 | 593 | 192 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | - | - | 269 | 32 | 301 | 141 |
| 22. West Bengal | 49 | 34 | 1,429 | 360 | 1,872 | 764 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | - | - | - | 269 | 269 | 17 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | - | - | 22 | 22 | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | 158 | 158 | 113 |
| I N D I A | 434 | 564 | 14,221 | 5,660 | 20,879 | 6,721 |

* Includes Physical Education, Fine Arts and Others.

STATEMENT - XIV - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in
Special and Other Education
(School Standard)

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Boys | Girls | Total |
|--------------------------|---------------|---------------|-----------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 2,384 | 604 | 2,988 |
| 2. Assam | 298 | 99 | 397 |
| 3. Bihar | 208 | 38 | 246 |
| 4. Gujarat | 476 | 471 | 947 |
| 5. Haryana | 1,021 | 304 | 1,325 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 2,398 | 2,085 | 4,483 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 3 | - | 3 |
| 8. Karnataka | 27,820 | 7,577 | 35,397 |
| 9. Kerala | 144 | 54 | 198 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 1,395 | 1,255 | 2,650 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 571 | 104 | 675 |
| 12. Manipur | 143 | 187 | 330 |
| 13. Meghalaya | - | - | - |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 1,754 | 514 | 2,268 |
| 16. Punjab | 4,529 | 4,735 | 9,064 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 2,005 | 351 | 2,356 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 839 | 247 | 1,136 |
| 20. Tripura | 1,991 | 2,175 | 4,167 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 19,095 | 2,157 | 21,252 |
| 22. West Bengal | 23,280 | 6,970 | 30,250 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 67 | 41 | 108 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 410 | 922 | 1,332 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 238 | 34 | 272 |
| I N D I A | 90,919 | 30,925 | 1,21,844 |

STATEMENT - XV - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in General
Higher Education by Stages.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Pre-Univ- ersity/ Inter- mediate (Old Pattern) | Gradu- ate | Post- Graduate/ Doctorate | Grand Total | |
|--------------------------|--|-----------------|---------------------------------|-----------------|---------------|
| | | | | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 8,370 | 7,190 | 495 | 16,055 | 3,754 |
| 2. Assam | 4,305 | 1,539 | 107 | 5,951 | 1,256 |
| 3. Bihar | 5,450 | 2,457 | 313 | 8,220 | 381 |
| 4. Gujarat | 9,744 | 7,749 | 232 | 17,725 | 2,390 |
| 5. Haryana | 1,204 | 2,115 | 132 | 3,451 | 165 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 313 | 362 | 30 | 705 | 78 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 456 | 256 | 27 | 739 | 70 |
| 8. Karnataka | 8,263 | 7,223 | 906 | 16,392 | 2,760 |
| 9. Kerala | 5,471 | 1,633 | 223 | 7,327 | 3,424 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | - | 6,475 | 807 | 7,282 | 669 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 15,605 | 26,493 | 3,141 | 45,242 | 6,712 |
| 12. Manipur | 164 | 48 | 6 | 218 | 57 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 114 | 66 | 36 | 216 | 557 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 1,752 | 1,234 | 111 | 3,097 | 192 |
| 16. Punjab | 3,888 | 5,654 | 520 | 10,062 | 1,269 |
| 17. Rajasthan | - | 3,456 | 619 | 4,075 | 94 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | 2 | - | 2 | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 9,136 | 8,114 | 1,085 | 18,335 | 4,418 |
| 20. Tripura | 5 | 374 | 4 | 383 | 86 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 54,973 | 24,210 | 5,419 | 84,602 | 5,527 |
| 22. West Bengal | 14,803 | 22,089 | 945 | 37,837 | 5,813 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 163 | 249 | 100 | 512 | 68 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | - | 3,891 | 271 | 4,162 | 922 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 42 | 12 | - | 54 | 10 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 11 | 11 | - | 22 | 6 |
| 31. Pondicherry | 94 | 36 | 1 | 131 | 25 |
| I N D I A | 1,44,326 | 1,32,938 | 15,533 | 2,92,797 | 40,203 |

STATEMENT - XVI - Enrolment of Scheduled Castes in Professional and Other Higher Education by Stages.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Graduate | Post-Graduate | Doc-to-rate | Diploma Under-Graduate * | Certificate Graduate | Post-Graduate | Grand Total | Girls |
|--------------------------|---------------|---------------|-------------|--------------------------|----------------------|---------------|---------------|--------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. | 8. | 9. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 1,884 | 48 | 1 | 2,391 | 186 | 50 | 4,560 | 631 |
| 2. Assam | 498 | 11 | - | 375 | - | - | 884 | 115 |
| 3. Bihar | 1,162 | 2 | - | 2,658 | 25 | - | 3,847 | 181 |
| 4. Gujarat | 1,380 | 28 | - | 814 | 39 | 21 | 2,312 | 175 |
| 5. Haryana | 241 | 7 | 3 | 963 | - | - | 1,214 | 181 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 155 | 7 | - | 492 | - | - | 654 | 94 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 116 | - | - | 69 | - | - | 185 | 25 |
| 8. Karnataka | 1,762 | 39 | 7 | 681 | - | 11 | 2,500 | 491 |
| 9. Kerala | 647 | 24 | 1 | 394 | - | 5 | 1,071 | 298 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 1,123 | 40 | - | 3,453 | - | 8 | 4,624 | 322 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 4,110 | 145 | 1 | 5,097 | 5 | 73 | 9,431 | 1,899 |
| 12. Manipur | 23 | - | - | 18 | - | - | 41 | 6 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 17 | - | - | 42 | - | - | 59 | 5 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 254 | 16 | - | 683 | 8 | 6 | 967 | 113 |
| 16. Punjab | 1,040 | 22 | 2 | 3,705 | 12 | - | 4,781 | 1,470 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 820 | 8 | - | 993 | 8 | 6 | 1,835 | 67 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 2,619 | 67 | - | 1,257 | 5 | 20 | 3,968 | 750 |
| 20. Tripura | 14 | - | - | 44 | 7 | - | 65 | 13 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 3,693 | 455 | - | 5,447 | 140 | 179 | 9,914 | 770 |
| 22. West Bengal | 1,818 | 28 | - | 1,285 | 34 | 79 | 3,274 | 386 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 254 | 12 | - | 225 | - | - | 491 | 90 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 672 | 63 | 33 | 1,075 | 4 | 9 | 1,856 | 277 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 6 | - | - | 5 | - | - | 11 | 4 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | 3 | - | - | 3 | 2 |
| 31. Pondicherry | 79 | - | - | 47 | - | - | 126 | 35 |
| I N D I A | 24,417 | 1,022 | 48 | 32,216 | 473 | 467 | 58,673 | 8,400 |

*These figures are related only Diploma/Certificates.

STATEMENT-1 Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in all
Educational Institutions.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | 1975-76 | | 1976-77 | |
|-----------------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|
| | Total | Girls | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 1,35,406 | 46,589 | 1,57,156 | 49,979 |
| 2. Assam | 3,52,642 | 1,30,010 | 3,58,556 | 1,36,761 |
| 3. Bihar | 5,54,039 | 1,47,163 | 6,55,547 | 1,91,381 |
| 4. Gujarat | 4,77,810 | 1,63,865 | 5,38,883 | 1,85,038 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 20,202 | 5,338 | 23,540 | 6,593 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 43,681 | 12,738 | 60,311 | 18,457 |
| 9. Kerala | 27,796 | 11,915 | 34,013 | 14,570 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 7,00,015 | 1,70,659 | 7,70,000 | 1,90,603 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 3,83,975 | 1,21,784 | 4,44,702 | 1,45,677 |
| 12. Manipur | 1,24,858 | 48,046 | 1,30,289 | 50,273 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 2,26,831 | 1,05,523 | 2,34,695 | 1,09,524 |
| 14. Nagaland | 1,52,849 | 62,471 | 1,57,506 | 64,237 |
| 15. Orissa | 5,03,170 | 1,43,287 | 5,16,376 | 1,49,096 |
| 16. Punjab | 36 | 12 | 289 | 185 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 2,10,131 | 20,535 | 2,25,385 | 22,858 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 27,838 | 10,536 | 30,727 | 12,668 |
| 20. Tripura | 62,020 | 20,450 | 60,852 | 20,869 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 25,561 | 7,183 | 22,813 | 5,896 |
| 22. West Bengal | 2,35,433 | 55,350 | 2,45,329 | 59,158 |
| 23. A & N Islands | 2,873 | 1,041 | 2,919 | 1,064 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 38,049 | 9,458 | 42,226 | 10,730 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 84 | 11 | 79 | 3 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 8,303 | 2,456 | 8,155 | 2,438 |
| 27. Delhi | 428 | 88 | 341 | 104 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 877 | 271 | 795 | 234 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 9,197 | 3,651 | 9,696 | 3,979 |
| 30. Mizoram | 1,18,782 | 55,430 | 1,24,647 | 58,023 |
| 31. Pondicherry | 16 | 4 | 20 | 4 |
| I N D I A | 44,42,902 | 13,55,864 | 48,55,767 | 15,10,353 |

STATEMENT - II Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in
Pre-Primary/Pre-Basic Schools.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | 1975-76 | | 1976-77 | |
|-----------------------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| | Total | Girls | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 188 | 97 | 122 | 57 |
| 2. Assam | 790 | 326 | 1,046 | 499 |
| 3. Bihar | 17 | 4 | - | - |
| 4. Gujarat | 1,094 | 478 | 1,219 | 549 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 9 | 4 | 11 | 3 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 1,390 | 649 | 1,183 | 542 |
| 9. Kerala | 140 | 67 | 143 | 69 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 1,155 | 581 | 1,211 | 560 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 2,395 | 1,174 | 1,932 | 841 |
| 12. Manipur | - | - | - | - |
| 13. Meghalaya | 16,483 | 8,200 | 16,971 | 8,420 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | - | - | - | - |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 1 | - | 50 | 26 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | - | - | 3 | 3 |
| 20. Tripura | 5,536 | 2,717 | 5,967 | 2,877 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 27 | 18 | 31 | 7 |
| 22. West Bengal | 454 | 184 | 497 | 201 |
| 23. A & N Islands | 60 | 27 | 110 | 56 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 290 | 75 | 318 | 137 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | 40 | 25 |
| 27. Delhi | - | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 536 | 276 | 612 | 313 |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 30,565 | 14,873 | 31,466 | 15,189 |

STATEMENT- III Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in
Primary/Junior Basic Schools.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | 1975-76 | | 1976-77 | |
|-----------------------------|------------------|-----------------|------------------|------------------|
| | Total | Girls | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 1,04,420 | 38,427 | 1,22,888 | 42,192 |
| 2. Assam | 2,44,139 | 96,745 | 2,44,376 | 1,00,809 |
| 3. Bihar | 3,62,753 | 94,922 | 4,17,854 | 1,23,286 |
| 4. Gujarat | 1,47,965 | 50,737 | 1,86,575 | 65,062 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 9,193 | 2,667 | 10,155 | 2,926 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 12,987 | 4,450 | 17,786 | 6,593 |
| 9. Kerala | 12,436 | 5,516 | 12,019 | 5,003 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 5,86,795 | 1,51,035 | 6,41,290 | 1,68,197 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 1,90,870 | 64,254 | 2,32,143 | 82,681 |
| 12. Manipur | 86,159 | 34,653 | 91,940 | 37,499 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 1,54,295 | 73,123 | 1,58,384 | 75,330 |
| 14. Nagaland | 86,847 | 37,506 | 91,120 | 39,487 |
| 15. Orissa | 4,33,008 | 1,29,410 | 4,41,568 | 1,34,396 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | 43 | 22 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 1,35,478 | 15,866 | 1,42,635 | 18,305 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 19,739 | 7,765 | 20,990 | 8,662 |
| 20. Tripura | 37,304 | 11,485 | 35,409 | 11,379 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 16,694 | 4,826 | 15,320 | 4,151 |
| 22. West Bengal | 1,78,259 | 45,277 | 1,80,516 | 46,667 |
| 23. A & N Islands | 1,036 | 312 | 1,126 | 381 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 24,371 | 6,321 | 24,422 | 6,540 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 5,211 | 1,644 | 4,994 | 1,570 |
| 27. Delhi | - | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 557 | 194 | 522 | 180 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 3,979 | 1,315 | 4,033 | 1,637 |
| 30. Mizoram | 78,623 | 37,943 | 81,070 | 39,094 |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 29,33,118 | 9,16,393 | 31,79,178 | 10,22,049 |

STATEMENT - IV - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in
Middle/Senior Basic Schools.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | 1975-76 | | 1976-77 | |
|-----------------------------|-----------------|-----------------|------------------|-----------------|
| | Total | Girls | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 13,906 | 4,240 | 16,728 | 4,453 |
| 2. Assam | 57,262 | 20,298 | 58,665 | 20,877 |
| 3. Bihar | 1,31,914 | 37,573 | 1,70,460 | 51,569 |
| 4. Gujarat | 2,77,200 | 99,948 | 2,99,809 | 1,06,606 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 4,463 | 1,198 | 4,819 | 1,308 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 15,879 | 5,646 | 24,307 | 8,504 |
| 9. Kerala | 8,612 | 3,771 | 12,792 | 5,528 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 73,276 | 12,421 | 86,933 | 14,783 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 1,24,942 | 38,523 | 1,44,131 | 44,521 |
| 12. Manipur | 20,188 | 7,416 | 16,185 | 5,399 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 21,988 | 9,347 | 23,140 | 9,840 |
| 14. Nagaland | 36,991 | 15,934 | 36,835 | 15,092 |
| 15. Orissa | 36,689 | 8,455 | 39,284 | 8,970 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 49,130 | 3,618 | 56,958 | 3,702 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 3,755 | 1,324 | 3,944 | 1,438 |
| 20. Tripura | 8,189 | 2,598 | 8,809 | 2,882 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 4,024 | 1,229 | 2,503 | 449 |
| 22. West Bengal | 15,976 | 3,085 | 17,995 | 3,968 |
| 23. A & N Islands | 1,075 | 425 | 1,114 | 420 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 7,140 | 1,875 | 8,520 | 2,271 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 2,739 | 764 | 2,795 | 781 |
| 27. Delhi | - | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 110 | 28 | 66 | 14 |
| 29. Jharkhand | 2,024 | 1,257 | 1,961 | 1,138 |
| 30. Mizoram | 22,573 | 10,129 | 28,443 | 10,544 |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 9,40,045 | 2,91,202 | 10,62,196 | 3,25,057 |

STATEMENT - V - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in High/Higher Secondary Schools.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | 1975-76 | | 1976-77 | |
|-----------------------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| | Total | Girls | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 12,641 | 3,153 | 13,241 | 2,623 |
| 2. Assam | 40,667 | 11,156 | 44,796 | 12,983 |
| 3. Bihar | 45,070 | 10,402 | 53,011 | 12,633 |
| 4. Gujarat | 38,254 | 10,011 | 40,688 | 10,357 |
| 5. Jharkhand | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 5,838 | 1,348 | 6,026 | 1,330 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 4,909 | 926 | 5,730 | 1,303 |
| 9. Kerala | 5,859 | 2,280 | 8,211 | 3,633 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 28,833 | 4,683 | 29,617 | 4,961 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 54,788 | 16,042 | 57,574 | 15,899 |
| 12. Manipur | 10,243 | 3,602 | 13,842 | 4,932 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 23,839 | 10,927 | 25,402 | 11,629 |
| 14. Nagaland | 17,726 | 6,437 | 21,603 | 8,045 |
| 15. Orissa | 28,282 | 4,895 | 28,687 | 4,918 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | 21 | 8 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 19,565 | 603 | 21,751 | 635 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 3,957 | 1,390 | 5,239 | 2,416 |
| 20. Tripura | 5,866 | 1,751 | 5,935 | 1,761 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 4,326 | 1,011 | 4,338 | 1,057 |
| 22. West Bengal | 32,004 | 5,688 | 37,077 | 7,049 |
| 23. A & N Islands | 174 | 53 | 228 | 68 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 2,894 | 668 | 4,350 | 1,197 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 308 | 35 | 282 | 45 |
| 27. Delhi | 115 | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 198 | 47 | 176 | 38 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 2,125 | 663 | 2,675 | 743 |
| 30. Mizoram | 12,795 | 5,418 | 13,252 | 5,561 |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | 1 | - |
| I N D I A | 4,01,276 | 1,03,189 | 4,43,753 | 1,15,834 |

STATEMENT - VI - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in schools for Vocational and Professional Education.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Agri- culture & Fore-stry | Techni- cal/In- dustri- al/Arts/ Crafts | Nursing & Mid- Wifery, 'Compou- nding & Veteri- nary Sc- ience | Physi- cal Edu- cation | Teac- her Train- ing | Others | Grand Total | |
|-----------------------|---------------------------|---|--|------------------------|----------------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
| | | | | | | | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. | 8. | 9. |
| Andhra Pradesh | - | 62 | 20 | - | 4 | 4 | 86 | 14 |
| Assam | - | 132 | - | - | - | 388 | 520 | 133 |
| Bihar | - | 76 | 5 | - | - | 3 | 84 | 27 |
| Gujarat | 92 | 808 | 19 | - | 968 | 11 | 1,898 | 920 |
| Haryana | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| Himachal Pradesh | - | 35 | - | - | - | - | 35 | 22 |
| Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| Karnataka | 5 | 18 | - | - | - | 25 | 48 | 8 |
| Kerala | - | 14 | - | - | 14 | 24 | 52 | 9 |
| Madhya Pradesh | - | 142 | 7 | - | - | 2 | 151 | 12 |
| Maharashtra | 147 | 856 | 123 | - | 2 | 60 | 1,188 | 617 |
| Manipur | - | 241 | 32 | - | - | 97 | 370 | 202 |
| Meghalaya | - | 202 | 36 | - | 251 | 325 | 814 | 372 |
| Nagaland | - | - | - | - | 311 | - | 311 | 87 |
| Orissa | 53 | 322 | 100 | - | - | 98 | 573 | 110 |
| Punjab | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| Rajasthan | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| Sikkim | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| Tamil Nadu | - | 161 | - | - | - | - | 161 | 32 |
| Tripura | 2 | 27 | 10 | - | - | 666 | 705 | 268 |
| Uttar Pradesh | - | 55 | - | - | - | - | 55 | 20 |
| West Bengal | - | 169 | 7 | - | 24 | 31 | 231 | 77 |
| A & N Islands | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| Arunachal Pradesh | 32 | 27 | 18 | - | - | - | 77 | 7 |
| Chandigarh | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| Delhi | - | 16 | - | - | - | - | 16 | 2 |
| Goa, Daman & Diu | - | 7 | - | - | - | - | 7 | - |
| Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| Mizoram | 14 | - | 26 | - | - | 30 | 70 | 55 |
| Pondicherry | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| INDIA | 345 | 3,370 | 403 | - | 1,570 | 1,764 | 7,452 | 2,994 |

STATEMENT - VII - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in Schools
for Special and Other Education

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Special Education | | Other Education | | Grand Total | |
|-----------------------------|-------------------|-------|-----------------|-------|-------------|-------|
| | Total | Girls | Total | Girls | Total | Girls |
| | 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 86 | 4 | 579 | 158 | 665 | 162 |
| 2. Assam | 22 | 7 | 1,983 | 362 | 2,010 | 369 |
| 3. Bihar | 41 | 9 | 171 | 3 | 212 | 12 |
| 4. Gujarat | 207 | 36 | 179 | - | 386 | 36 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | - | - | 1,724 | 877 | 1,724 | 877 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 34 | 1 | 6,116 | 734 | 6,150 | 735 |
| 9. Kerala | 16 | 5 | - | - | 16 | 5 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 174 | 6 | 3,321 | 1,240 | 3,495 | 1,246 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 189 | 38 | 29 | 3 | 218 | 41 |
| 12. Manipur | 223 | 89 | 4,690 | 1,170 | 4,913 | 1,559 |
| 13. Meghalaya | - | - | 3,278 | 1,261 | 3,278 | 1,261 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | 5,381 | 1,083 | 5,381 | 1,083 |
| 15. Orissa | -2 | - | 3,347 | 436 | 3,349 | 436 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | 215 | 154 | 215 | 154 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 7 | 1 | 656 | 101 | 663 | 102 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 70 | 13 | 1 | - | 71 | 13 |
| 20. Tripura | 5 | 1 | 3,644 | 1,550 | 3,649 | 1,551 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 4 | 1 | 87 | 19 | 91 | 20 |
| 22. West Bengal | 154 | 58 | 6,133 | 588 | 6,287 | 646 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | 324 | 138 | 324 | 138 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | 4,286 | 566 | 4,286 | 566 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | 44 | 17 | 44 | 17 |
| 27. Delhi | 7 | 7 | - | - | 7 | 7 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | 261 | 122 | 261 | 122 |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | 4,063 | 2,100 | 4,063 | 2,100 |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - | - | - |

I N D I A 1,241 276 50,517 12,982 51,758 13,258

STATEMENT - VIII - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in Universities and Colleges of General Education.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Universities, Institutions deemed to be Universities and Institut- ions of National Importance | | Post-Graduate Degree and Under-Graduate Institutions | | Grand Total | |
|-----------------------------|--|--------------|---|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| | Total | Girls | Total | Girls | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | - | - | 2,935 | 436 | 2,935 | 436 |
| 2. Assam | 156 | 38 | 5,787 | 877 | 5,943 | 915 |
| 3. Bihar | 411 | 168 | 9,194 | 2,468 | 9,605 | 2,626 |
| 4. Gujarat | 235 | 79 | 6,760 | 1,253 | 6,995 | 1,332 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 62 | 5 | 390 | 62 | 452 | 67 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 70 | 2 | 4,621 | 677 | 4,691 | 679 |
| 9. Kerala | 4 | 11 | 734 | 313 | 738 | 314 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 4,342 | 702 | - | - | 4,342 | 702 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 92 | 15 | 5,343 | 657 | 5,435 | 672 |
| 12. Manipur | - | - | 2,449 | 601 | 2,449 | 601 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 264 | 112 | 5,776 | 2,393 | 6,040 | 2,505 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | 1,936 | 473 | 1,936 | 473 |
| 15. Orissa | 57 | 6 | 2,192 | 198 | 2,249 | 264 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 210 | 8 | 2,215 | 22 | 2,426 | 30 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 20 | 1 | 204 | 83 | 224 | 84 |
| 20. Tripura | 2 | 2 | 320 | 123 | 322 | 125 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | - | - | 414 | 78 | 414 | 78 |
| 22. West Bengal | 158 | 31 | 2,209 | 406 | 2,367 | 437 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | 7 | - | 7 | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | 253 | 12 | 253 | 12 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 14 | - | 49 | 1 | 63 | 1 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 284 | 74 | - | - | 284 | 74 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | - | 23 | 2 | 23 | 2 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | 154 | 17 | 154 | 17 |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | 2,243 | 521 | 2,243 | 521 |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 6,381 | 1,244 | 56,208 | 11,663 | 62,589 | 12,907 |

STATEMENT - IX - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in Professional and other Higher Education by type of Institution.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Agric- ulture & Fore- stry | Enginee- ring, Tech- nology & Archit- ecture | Law | Medicine | |
|-----------------------------|--|--|--------------|---|-------------------------|
| | | | | Allopathy, Nursing, Dentistry & Health | Others (A) Public |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 15 | 262 | 22 | 132 | - |
| 2. Assam | 43 | 337 | 132 | 435 | 18 |
| 3. Bihar | 27 | 1,494 | 290 | 175 | 10 |
| 4. Gujarat | 61 | 433 | 200 | 135 | 293 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 20 | 112 | - | 15 | - |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 12 | 42 | 62 | 71 | 8 |
| 9. Kerala | - | 9 | 3 | 23 | 3 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 15 | 1,273 | 104 | 145 | 1 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 85 | 803 | 96 | 476 | 34 |
| 12. Manipur | - | 287 | 153 | 76 | - |
| 13. Meghalaya | - | 109 | 320 | - | - |
| 14. Nagaland | - | 278 | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 5 | 160 | 23 | 13 | 3 |
| 16. Punjab | 6 | - | - | - | 4 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 39 | 136 | 9 | 157 | - |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 9 | 32 | 11 | 34 | 3 |
| 20. Tripura | - | 8 | - | - | - |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 22 | 13 | - | 11 | - |
| 22. West Bengal | 20 | 104 | 11 | 88 | 5 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | 4 | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | - | 5 | - | 17 | 6 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | 1 | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 50 | 396 | - | 60 | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | 19 | - |
| I N D I A | 429 | 6,298 | 1,436 | 2,062 | 388 |

A : Veterinary Science, Pharmacy and Others.

STATEMENT - IX - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in Professional and Other Higher Education by type of Institution.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Teacher Training | Others (B) | Other Education | Grand Total | |
|-----------------------------|---------------------|---------------|--------------------|---------------|--------------|
| | | | | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 8 | 24 | 28 | 491 | 42 |
| 2. Assam | 234 | - | 1 | 1,200 | 176 |
| 3. Bihar | 2,224 | 82 | 19 | 4,321 | 1,228 |
| 4. Gujarat | 155 | 36 | - | 1,313 | 176 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 160 | - | 11 | 318 | 60 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 172 | 9 | 40 | 416 | 93 |
| 9. Kerala | 4 | - | - | 42 | 9 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 1,415 | 8 | - | 2,961 | 138 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 502 | 30 | 35 | 2,081 | 405 |
| 12. Manipur | - | 13 | 61 | 590 | 81 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 142 | 35 | - | 666 | 167 |
| 14. Nagaland | 42 | - | - | 320 | 20 |
| 15. Orissa | 456 | 2 | 4 | 666 | 62 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | - | 10 | 1 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 278 | 6 | 218 | 823 | 58 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 4 | 2 | - | 95 | 20 |
| 20. Tripura | 41 | 7 | - | 56 | 26 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 15 | - | - | 61 | 14 |
| 22. West Bengal | 129 | 2 | - | 359 | 113 |
| 23. A & N Islands | 10 | - | - | 10 | 1 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 12 | - | - | 16 | 2 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 2 | 2 | - | 34 | 21 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | - | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | 506 | 148 |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | 19 | 4 |
| I N D I A | 6,005 | 337 | 418 | 17,375 | 3,055 |

B : Physical Education, Fine Arts (including Music & Dancing) and Others.

**STATEMENT -X - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in
Classes I - V**

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Class I | Class II | Class III | Class IV |
|--------------------------|------------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 67,045 | 27,712 | 19,529 | 14,281 |
| 2. Assam | 1,26,228 | 44,989 | 55,612* | 27,565 |
| 3. Bihar | 2,77,184 | 1,04,056 | 81,023 | 69,281 |
| 4. Gujarat | 1,73,095 | 1,06,342 | 73,407 | 52,819 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 5,060 | 3,364 | 2,829 | 2,629 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 16,540 | 8,780 | 5,905 | 4,292 |
| 9. Kerala | 6,132 | 4,602 | 3,988 | 3,459 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 2,36,594 | 1,68,288 | 1,33,153 | 82,260 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 1,69,787 | 81,637 | 55,724 | 36,308 |
| 12. Manipur | 49,473 | 21,598 | 11,723 | 10,337 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 68,479 | 33,061 | 26,016 | 20,931 |
| 14. Nagaland | 20,579 | 13,546 | 13,123 | 9,322 |
| 15. Orissa | 2,16,163 | 1,07,519 | 66,735 | 36,403 |
| 16. Punjab | 15 | 18 | 10 | 8 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 81,515 | 41,565 | 25,757 | 17,838 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 8,627 | 5,585 | 4,455 | 3,355 |
| 20. Tripura | 19,509 | 8,245 | 7,054 | 4,414 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 4,085 | 3,841 | 3,054 | 2,660 |
| 22. West Bengal | 84,066 | 43,574 | 28,751 | 21,428 |
| 23. A & N Islands | 468 | 412 | 357 | 351 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 17,319 | 6,647 | 4,173 | 2,877 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 3,468 | 1,660 | 1,087 | 652 |
| 27. Delhi | - | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 247 | 142 | 107 | 80 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 1,773 | 1,446 | 1,210 | 1,051 |
| 30. Mizoram | 26,529 | 15,415 | 12,900 | 11,961 |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 16,79,480 | 8,54,044 | 6,37,687 | 4,36,572 |

* Includes Class III Old & New both

STATEMENT - X - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in
Classes I - V

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Class V | Grand Total | |
|--------------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|
| | | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 6. | 7. | 8. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 10,688 | 1,39,255 | 48,694 |
| 2. Assam | 23,483 | 2,77,877 | 1,12,570 |
| 3. Bihar | 30,244 | 5,61,788 | 1,67,634 |
| 4. Gujarat | 39,801 | 4,45,464 | 1,59,553 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 2,201 | 16,083 | 4,703 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 2,829 | 38,346 | 14,051 |
| 9. Kerala | 3,391 | 21,572 | 9,125 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 53,834 | 6,74,129 | 1,74,057 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 24,882 | 3,68,338 | 1,25,718 |
| 12. Manipur | 8,704 | 1,01,835 | 41,172 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 15,026 | 1,63,513 | 77,962 |
| 14. Nagaland | 7,946 | 64,621 | 26,586 |
| 15. Orissa | 24,426 | 4,51,246 | 1,38,311 |
| 16. Punjab | 5 | 56 | 30 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 14,173 | 1,80,848 | 21,359 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 2,705 | 24,127 | 9,922 |
| 20. Tripura | 3,252 | 42,474 | 13,842 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 2,197 | 15,837 | 4,373 |
| 22. West Bengal | 16,623 | 1,94,442 | 48,457 |
| 23. A & N Islands | 261 | 1,859 | 673 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 2,043 | 33,059 | 9,195 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 469 | 7,336 | 2,283 |
| 27. Delhi | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 71 | 647 | 204 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 941 | 6,421 | 2,830 |
| 30. Mizoram | 10,239 | 77,044 | 37,093 |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 33,00,434 | 39,08,217 | 12,48,397 |

**STATEMENT - XI - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in
Classes VI - VIII**

| STATE/ UNION TERRITORY | Class | Class | Class | Grand Total | |
|---------------------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| | VI | VII | VIII | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 5,077 | 4,645 | 2,085 | 11,807 | 2,136 |
| 2. Assam | 20,718 | 16,908 | 12,097 | 49,723 | 16,466 |
| 3. Bihar | 23,756 | 19,209 | 14,459 | 57,424 | 14,435 |
| 4. Gujarat | 25,950 | 18,042 | 15,532 | 59,524 | 16,915 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 1,524 | 1,121 | 971 | 3,616 | 678 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 2,295 | 2,262 | 2,791 | 7,348 | 1,770 |
| 9. Kerala | 3,831 | 2,808 | 2,176 | 8,815 | 3,834 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 27,276 | 18,564 | 19,242 | 65,082 | 10,918 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 17,824 | 14,178 | 11,094 | 43,096 | 11,812 |
| 12. Manipur | 5,492 | 5,350 | 4,560 | 15,402 | 5,291 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 10,609 | 8,888 | 7,463 | 26,960 | 12,057 |
| 14. Nagaland | 6,943 | 3,407 | 3,038 | 13,388 | 5,139 |
| 15. Orissa | 16,939 | 11,648 | 8,692 | 37,279 | 6,965 |
| 16. Punjab | 3 | 2 | 1 | 6 | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 12,892 | 8,653 | 7,277 | 28,822 | 909 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 1,581 | 1,193 | 1,035 | 3,809 | 1,547 |
| 20. Tripura | 2,793 | 1,777 | 1,333 | 5,903 | 1,669 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 1,568 | 1,328 | 1,145 | 4,041 | 853 |
| 22. West Bengal | 12,438 | 9,917 | 7,027 | 29,382 | 6,511 |
| 23. A & N Islands | 223 | 137 | 110 | 470 | 162 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 1,524 | 934 | 678 | 3,136 | 648 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 286 | 167 | 127 | 580 | 90 |
| 27. Delhi | - | - | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 47 | 35 | 22 | 104 | 26 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 742 | 535 | 499 | 1,776 | 564 |
| 30. Mizoram | 9,337 | 7,935 | 6,171 | 23,443 | 10,544 |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 2,11,668 | 1,59,643 | 1,29,625 | 5,00,936 | 1,31,939 |

**STATEMENT - XII - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in
Classes IX and above**

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Class | Class | Class | Class | Class | Grand Total | |
|-----------------------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|--------------|----------|-----------------|---------------|
| | IX | X | XI | XII | XIII | Total | Girls |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. | 8. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 1,843 | 1,387 | 1 | - | - | 3,231 | 545 |
| 2. Assam | 11,057 | 8,717 | - | - | - | 19,774 | 6,498 |
| 3. Bihar | 12,023 | 10,071 | - | - | - | 22,094 | 5,410 |
| 4. Gujarat | 11,753 | 8,343 | - | - | - | 20,096 | 5,167 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 855 | 428 | 59 | - | - | 1,342 | 203 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 2,237 | 1,693 | - | - | - | 3,930 | 796 |
| 9. Kerala | 1,613 | 1,022 | - | - | - | 2,635 | 1,205 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 5,874 | 6,072 | 6,630 | - | - | 18,576 | 2,219 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 9,223 | 7,444 | - | - | - | 16,667 | 3,800 |
| 12. Manipur | 2,680 | 1,784 | 3 | - | - | 4,467 | 1,291 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 5,427 | 4,564 | 3,782 | 2,680 | - | 16,453 | 6,780 |
| 14. Nagaland | 2,671 | 2,166 | - | - | - | 4,837 | 1,557 |
| 15. Orissa | 8,143 | 7,088 | 5,779 | 4 | - | 21,014 | 3,008 |
| 16. Punjab | 2 | - | - | - | - | 2 | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 5,700 | 3,846 | 1,687 | - | - | 11,233 | 251 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 909 | 658 | 605 | - | - | 2,172 | 1,034 |
| 20. Tripura | 1,155 | 620 | 1 | - | - | 1,776 | 511 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 947 | 755 | - | - | - | 1,702 | 316 |
| 22. West Bengal | 6,014 | 4,424 | - | - | - | 10,438 | 2,414 |
| 23. A & N Islands | 89 | 24 | 26 | - | - | 139 | 34 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 309 | 299 | 282 | - | - | 890 | 100 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 80 | 63 | 12 | - | - | 155 | 23 |
| 27. Delhi | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 6 | 6 | - | - | - | 12 | 1 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 304 | 149 | 19 | - | - | 472 | 124 |
| 30. Mizoram | 4,438 | 3,287 | 2,948 | 2,579 | - | 13,252 | 5,561 |
| 31. Pondicherry | 1 | - | - | - | - | 1 | - |
| I N D I A | 95,353 | 74,910 | 21,834 | 5,263 | - | 1,97,360 | 48,568 |

STATEMENT - XIII - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in Vocational/Professional Education (School Standard)

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Agric- ulture & Fore- stry | Comm- erce | Compo- unding, Nursing, Mid-Wif- ery and Veteri- nary Sci- ence | Tech- nical Edu- cation | Others * | Grand Total Total | Girls |
|-----------------------------|-------------------------------------|---------------|--|----------------------------------|--------------|----------------------|--------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. | 8. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | - | - | 20 | 66 | - | 86 | 14 |
| 2. Assam | - | 388 | - | 245 | 5 | 638 | 135 |
| 3. Bihar | - | - | 11 | 670 | 3 | 684 | 33 |
| 4. Gujarat | 92 | - | 19 | 808 | 979 | 1,898 | 920 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | - | - | - | 53 | - | 53 | 22 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 5 | - | 5 | 18 | 38 | 66 | 19 |
| 9. Kerala | - | - | - | 14 | 38 | 52 | 9 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | - | 2 | 7 | 142 | 2 | 153 | 12 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 147 | - | 123 | 856 | 62 | 1,188 | 617 |
| 12. Manipur | - | - | 32 | 331 | 101 | 464 | 202 |
| 13. Meghalaya | - | 192 | 36 | 202 | 384 | 814 | 372 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - | 311 | 311 | 87 |
| 15. Orissa | 53 | - | 100 | 322 | 98 | 573 | 110 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | - | - | - | 161 | - | 161 | 32 |
| 20. Tripura | 2 | - | 10 | 27 | 559 | 598 | 226 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | - | - | - | 55 | - | 55 | 20 |
| 22. West Bengal | 9 | 16 | 16 | 216 | 86 | 343 | 110 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 32 | - | 18 | 27 | - | 77 | 7 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | - | - | - | 16 | - | 16 | 2 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | - | - | 7 | - | 7 | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 14 | - | 26 | 90 | 30 | 160 | 55 |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 364 | 598 | 423 | 4,326 | 2,696 | 8,397 | 3,004 |

* Includes Physical Education and Others.

STATEMENT - XIV - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in Special and Other Education (School Standard)

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Boys | Girls | Total |
|-----------------------------|---------------|---------------|---------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 503 | 162 | 665 |
| 2. Assam | 1,641 | 369 | 2,010 |
| 3. Bihar | 235 | 51 | 286 |
| 4. Gujarat | 350 | 36 | 386 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 853 | 878 | 1,731 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 5,453 | 735 | 6,188 |
| 9. Kerala | 11 | 5 | 16 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 2,247 | 1,246 | 3,493 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 177 | 41 | 218 |
| 12. Manipur | 3,376 | 1,584 | 4,960 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 2,017 | 1,261 | 3,278 |
| 14. Nagaland | 4,298 | 1,083 | 5,381 |
| 15. Orissa | 2,913 | 436 | 3,349 |
| 16. Punjab | 61 | 154 | 215 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 753 | 114 | 867 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 58 | 13 | 71 |
| 20. Tripura | 2,163 | 1,593 | 3,756 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 71 | 20 | 91 |
| 22. West Bengal | 5,628 | 645 | 6,273 |
| 23. A & N Islands | 186 | 138 | 324 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 3,720 | 566 | 4,286 |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 27 | 17 | 44 |
| 27. Delhi | - | 7 | 7 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 139 | 122 | 261 |
| 30. Mizoram | 2,144 | 2,105 | 4,249 |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 39,024 | 13,381 | 52,405 |

STATEMENT - XV - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in General
Higher Education by stages.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Pre-University, Intermediate | Graduate | Post- Graduate & Doctorate | Grand Total Total | Girls |
|-----------------------------|---------------------------------|---------------|----------------------------------|----------------------|---------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 739 | 616 | 30 | 1,385 | 286 |
| 2. Assam | 4,669 | 1,393 | 138 | 6,200 | 964 |
| 3. Bihar | 6,290 | 2,904 | 393 | 9,587 | 2,626 |
| 4. Gujarat | 4,921 | 3,868 | 141 | 8,930 | 1,702 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 169 | 221 | 36 | 426 | 67 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 1,823 | 926 | 141 | 2,890 | 462 |
| 9. Kerala | 537 | 169 | 22 | 728 | 311 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | - | 3,523 | 476 | 3,999 | 564 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 2,859 | 3,419 | 365 | 6,643 | 846 |
| 12. Manipur | 1,863 | 722 | 50 | 2,635 | 662 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 3,659 | 2,147 | 264 | 6,070 | 2,505 |
| 14. Nagaland | 1,526 | 410 | - | 1,936 | 473 |
| 15. Orissa | 1,266 | 831 | 102 | 2,249 | 204 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | - | 1,895 | 419 | 2,314 | 29 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 150 | 107 | 20 | 277 | 94 |
| 20. Tripura | 4 | 316 | 2 | 322 | 125 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 550 | 255 | 86 | 891 | 175 |
| 22. West Bengal | 1,883 | 1,558 | 99 | 3,540 | 694 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | 7 | - | 7 | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 145 | 108 | - | 253 | 12 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 17 | 32 | 5 | 54 | 1 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | - | 172 | 46 | 218 | 70 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 20 | 4 | - | 24 | 3 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 154 | - | - | 154 | 17 |
| 30. Mizoram | 1,633 | 424 | - | 2,057 | 616 |
| 31. Pondicherry | - | - | - | - | - |
| INDIA | 34,877 | 26,077 | 2,835 | 63,789 | 13,408 |

STATEMENT - XVI - Enrolment of Scheduled Tribes in Professional and other Higher Education by Stages.

| STATE/UNION TERRITORY | Graduate | | Post- Grad- uate | Doct- orate | Diploma/Certificate | | Grand Total | |
|-----------------------------|--------------|------------|------------------------|----------------|------------------------|---------------|-----------------------|--------------|
| | uate | | | | Under Grad- uate | Grad- uate | Post Gra- duate | Total |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. | 6. | 7. | 8. | 9. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 200 | 5 | - | 271 | 11 | 7 | 494 | 42 |
| 2. Assam | 673 | 15 | - | 415 | 3 | - | 1,106 | 179 |
| 3. Bihar | 796 | 9 | - | 2,845 | 13 | 2 | 3,665 | 1,183 |
| 4. Gujarat | 860 | 17 | - | 416 | 70 | 9 | 1,366 | 196 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 82 | 6 | - | 146 | - | - | 233 | 25 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 198 | 3 | - | 159 | - | - | 360 | 82 |
| 9. Kerala | 40 | 2 | - | 10 | - | - | 52 | 12 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 372 | 8 | - | 2,924 | - | - | 3,304 | 276 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 656 | 32 | - | 1,401 | - | 8 | 2,097 | 404 |
| 12. Manipur | 243 | - | - | 200 | 6 | - | 449 | 56 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 462 | - | - | 174 | - | - | 636 | 167 |
| 14. Nagaland | 42 | - | - | 278 | - | - | 320 | 20 |
| 15. Orissa | 73 | 1 | - | 590 | 1 | 1 | 666 | 62 |
| 16. Punjab | - | - | - | - | 6 | 4 | 10 | 1 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 360 | 4 | 2 | 349 | 12 | 3 | 730 | 47 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 87 | - | - | 20 | - | - | 107 | 23 |
| 20. Tripura | 7 | - | - | 45 | 4 | - | 56 | 26 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 87 | - | - | 45 | 2 | - | 134 | 22 |
| 22. West Bengal | 120 | 18 | - | 195 | 1 | 14 | 348 | 65 |
| 23. A & N Islands | - | - | - | 10 | - | - | 10 | 1 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 23 | - | - | 2 | - | - | 25 | 2 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 68 | 10 | 11 | 8 | 2 | 1 | 100 | 25 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 1 | - | - | - | - | - | 1 | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 50 | - | - | 366 | - | - | 416 | 148 |
| 31. Pondicherry | 19 | - | - | - | - | - | 19 | 4 |
| I N D I A | 5,519 | 129 | 13 | 10,869 | 131 | 43 | 16,704 | 3,098 |

APPENDIX 'C'

Statement I: Percentage and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes Teachers in Pre-Primary Schools

| State/Union Territory | Total No. of Teachers | No. of Scheduled Caste Teachers | Percentage of Scheduled Caste Teachers to total Teachers | Co-efficient of Equality |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------|--|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 153 | 24 | 15.7 | 118.9 |
| 2. Assam | 344 | 11 | 3.2 | 52.5 |
| 3. Bihar | 20 | - | - | - |
| 4. Gujarat | 1,673 | 24 | 1.4 | 19.8 |
| 5. Haryana | 13 | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 41 | - | - | - |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 2,756 | 173 | 6.3 | 43.2 |
| 9. Kerala | 235 | 20 | 8.5 | 90.6 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 737 | 10 | 1.4 | 10.1 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 1,793 | 139 | 7.8 | 123.8 |
| 12. Manipur | 4 | - | - | - |
| 13. Meghalaya | 394 | 7 | 1.8 | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | - | - | - | - |
| 16. Punjab | 8 | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 102 | 2 | 2.0 | 12.2 |
| 18. Sikkim | 30 | 2 | 6.7 | 140.8 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 127 | - | - | - |
| 20. Tripura | 185 | 31 | 16.8 | 136.1 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 986 | 25 | 2.5 | 11.6 |
| 22. West Bengal | 480 | 21 | 4.4 | 21.9 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 24 | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 13 | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 35 | 2 | 5.7 | 50.4 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 7 | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 119 | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 220 | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 18 | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 72 | 2 | 2.8 | 18.1 |
| I N D I A | 10,589 | 493 | 4.7 | 31.2 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

Statement II: Percentage and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes Teachers in Primary/Junior Basic Schools

| State/Union Territory | Total No. of Teachers | No. of Scheduled Caste Teachers | Percentage of Scheduled Caste teachers to total teachers | Co-efficient of Equality |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------|--|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 79,393 | 10,235 | 12.9 | 97.2 |
| 2. Assam | 44,512 | 2,206 | 5.0 | 82.0 |
| 3. Bihar | 1,08,565 | 8,545 | 7.9 | 53.1 |
| 4. Gujarat | 21,898 | 2,536 | 11.6 | 163.8 |
| 5. Haryana | 17,110 | 682 | 4.0 | 21.2 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 8,191 | 685 | 8.4 | 36.0 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 8,468 | 190 | 2.2 | 26.7 |
| 8. Karnataka | 32,677 | 1,828 | 5.6 | 38.4 |
| 9. Kerala | 53,752 | 1,886 | 3.5 | 37.3 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 1,11,123 | 9,315 | 8.4 | 60.8 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 85,029 | 10,033 | 11.8 | 187.3 |
| 12. Manipur | 10,518 | 126 | 1.2 | 78.4 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 4,903 | 131 | 2.7 | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | 4,753 | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 72,728 | 4,620 | 6.4 | 42.5 |
| 16. Punjab | 30,985 | 3,414 | 11.0 | 44.5 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 42,141 | 1,652 | 3.9 | 23.8 |
| 18. Sikkim | 730 | 18 | 2.5 | 52.5 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 1,11,033 | 13,449 | 12.1 | 67.9 |
| 20. Tripura | 3,897 | 242 | 6.2 | 50.2 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 2,34,504 | 25,836 | 11.0 | 50.9 |
| 22. West Bengal | 1,48,888 | 6,278 | 4.2 | 20.9 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 602 | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 905 | 13 | 1.4 | @ |
| 25. Chandigarh | 356 | 20 | 5.6 | 49.6 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 158 | 6 | 3.8 | @ |
| 27. Delhi | 14,898 | 826 | 5.5 | 35.3 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 2,684 | 19 | 0.7 | 36.8 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 112 | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 2,011 | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 1,054 | 67 | 6.4 | 41.3 |
| INDIA | 12,58,578 | 1,04,858 | 8.3 | 55.2 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

Statement III: Percentage and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes Teachers in Middle/Senior Basic Schools

| State/ Union Territory | Total No. of Teachers | No. of Scheduled Caste Teachers | Percentage of Schedu- led Caste Teachers to total Teachers | Co-efficient of Equality |
|---------------------------|-----------------------------|--|---|-----------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 32,854 | 2,806 | 8.5 | 64.1 |
| 2. Assam | 19,673 | 812 | 4.1 | 67.2 |
| 3. Bihar | 71,918 | 2,633 | 3.7 | 24.9 |
| 4. Gujarat | 89,292 | 8,218 | 9.2 | 129.9 |
| 5. Haryana | 8,337 | 318 | 3.8 | 20.1 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 8,020 | 649 | 8.1 | 34.7 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 10,760 | 220 | 2.0 | 24.2 |
| 8. Karnataka | 69,971 | 3,659 | 5.2 | 35.6 |
| 9. Kerala | 50,806 | 1,568 | 3.1 | 33.1 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 51,876 | 2,770 | 5.3 | 38.4 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 1,35,480 | 15,055 | 11.1 | 176.2 |
| 12. Manipur | 1,988 | 11 | 0.6 | 39.2 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 1,764 | 36 | 2.0 | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | 2,246 | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 22,667 | 833 | 3.7 | 24.6 |
| 16. Punjab | 18,625 | 1,672 | 9.0 | 36.4 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 44,265 | 2,317 | 5.2 | 31.8 |
| 18. Sikkim | 453 | 10 | 2.2 | 46.2 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 67,846 | 7,681 | 11.3 | 63.5 |
| 20. Tripura | 2,681 | 119 | 4.4 | 35.7 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 56,683 | 5,531 | 9.8 | 45.3 |
| 22. West Bengal | 15,843 | 464 | 2.9 | 14.4 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 526 | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 485 | 5 | 1.0 | @ |
| 25. Chandigarh | 282 | 9 | 3.2 | 28.3 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 186 | 9 | 4.8 | @ |
| 27. Delhi | 4,597 | 73 | 1.6 | 10.3 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 1,058 | 5 | 0.5 | 26.3 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 75 | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 1,036 | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 1,102 | 55 | 5.0 | 32.3 |
| I N D I A | 7,93,395 | 57,538 | 7.3 | 48.5 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

Statement IV: Percentage and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes Teachers in High/Higher Secondary Schools

| State/Union Territory | Total No. of Teachers | No. of Scheduled Caste Teachers | Percentage of Scheduled Caste Teachers to total Teachers | Co-efficient of Equality |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------|--|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 56,964 | 2,806 | 4.9 | 36.9 |
| 2. Assam | 21,281 | 512 | 2.4 | 39.3 |
| 3. Bihar | 32,601 | 315 | 1.0 | 6.7 |
| 4. Gujarat | 33,292 | 561 | 1.7 | 24.0 |
| 5. Haryana | 24,843 | 418 | 1.7 | 9.0 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 9,967 | 386 | 3.9 | 16.7 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 13,098 | 67 | 0.5 | 6.1 |
| 8. Karnataka | 20,932 | 801 | 3.8 | 26.0 |
| 9. Kerala | 57,918 | 1,921 | 3.3 | 35.2 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 31,937 | 503 | 1.6 | 11.6 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 98,103 | 4,265 | 4.4 | 69.8 |
| 12. Manipur | 2,851 | 13 | 0.5 | 32.7 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 1,735 | 107 | 6.2 | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | 1,319 | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 21,238 | 303 | 1.4 | 9.3 |
| 16. Punjab | 38,117 | 2,147 | 5.6 | 22.7 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 26,984 | 513 | 1.9 | 11.6 |
| 18. Sikkim | 344 | 3 | 0.9 | 18.9 |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 72,838 | 3,914 | 5.4 | 30.3 |
| 20. Tripura | 3,030 | 91 | 3.0 | 24.3 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 1,03,563 | 2,524 | 2.4 | 11.1 |
| 22. West Bengal | 71,093 | 2,425 | 3.4 | 16.9 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 443 | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 406 | 6 | 1.5 | @ |
| 25. Chandigarh | 1,295 | 40 | 3.1 | 27.4 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 66 | 1 | 1.5 | @ |
| 27. Delhi | 21,182 | 327 | 1.5 | 9.6 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 4,268 | 3 | 0.1 | 5.3 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 182 | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 649 | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 1,521 | 35 | 2.3 | 14.8 |
| I N D I A | 7,74,060 | 25,007 | 3.2 | 21.3 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible

Statement V: Percentage and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes Teachers in Vocational/Technical Schools

| State/Union Territory | Total No. of Teachers | No. of Scheduled Castes Teachers | Percentage of Scheduled Castes Teachers to total Teachers | Co-efficient of Equality |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------------|---|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 839 | 42 | 5.0 | 37.7 |
| 2. Assam | 349 | 12 | 3.4 | 55.7 |
| 3. Bihar | 129 | 4 | 3.1 | 20.8 |
| 4. Gujarat | 1,578 | 60 | 3.8 | 53.7 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 89 | 8 | 9.0 | 38.5 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 129 | 4 | 3.1 | 37.6 |
| 8. Karnataka | 592 | 41 | 6.9 | 47.3 |
| 9. Kerala | 1,484 | 67 | 4.5 | 48.0 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 490 | - | - | - |
| 11. Maharashtra | 2,432 | 79 | 3.3 | 52.4 |
| 12. Manipur | 485 | 10 | 2.1 | 137.3 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 116 | 9 | 7.8 | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | 20 | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 512 | 8 | 1.6 | 10.6 |
| 16. Punjab | 387 | 35 | 9.0 | 36.4 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 93 | 9 | 9.7 | 59.3 |
| 18. Sikkim | 6 | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 1,472 | 113 | 7.7 | 43.2 |
| 20. Tripura | 136 | - | - | - |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 568 | - | - | - |
| 22. West Bengal | 1,494 | 37 | 2.5 | 12.5 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 15 | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 65 | 6 | 9.2 | 59.0 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 67 | 2 | 3.0 | 157.9 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 10 | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 51 | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 13,608 | 546 | 4.0 | 26.6 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible

Statement VI: Percentage and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes Teachers in Special and other Education Schools

| State/Union Territory | Total No. of Teachers | No. of Scheduled Castes Teachers | Percentage of Scheduled Caste Teachers to total Teachers | Co-efficient of Equality |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------------|--|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 1,894 | 32 | 1.7 | 12.8 |
| 2. Assam | 732 | 8 | 1.1 | 18.0 |
| 3. Bihar | 3,409 | 4 | 0.1 | 0.7 |
| 4. Gujarat | 424 | 35 | 8.3 | 117.2 |
| 5. Haryana | 383 | 16 | 4.2 | 22.2 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 694 | - | - | - |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 8 | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnatakā | 6,222 | 274 | 4.4 | 30.1 |
| 9. Kerala | 189 | 7 | 3.7 | 39.5 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 386 | - | - | - |
| 11. Maharashtra | 1,443 | 25 | 1.7 | 27.0 |
| 12. Manipur | 266 | 4 | 1.5 | 98.0 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 110 | - | - | - |
| 14. Nagaland | 200 | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 1,169 | 25 | 2.1 | 13.9 |
| 16. Punjab | 511 | 37 | 7.2 | 29.1 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 1,445 | 37 | 2.6 | 15.9 |
| 18. Sikkim | 433 | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 726 | - | - | - |
| 20. Tripura | 1,119 | 30 | 2.7 | 21.9 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 133 | 3 | 2.3 | 10.6 |
| 22. West Bengal | 6,823 | 51 | 0.8 | 4.0 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 27 | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 14 | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 228 | 3 | 1.3 | 8.3 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 75 | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 15 | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 252 | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 30 | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 29,360 | 591 | 2.0 | 13.3 |

Statement VII: Percentage and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes Teachers in Universities and Colleges of General Education

| State/Union Territory | Total No. of Teachers | No. of Scheduled Castes Teachers | Percentage of Scheduled Castes Teachers to total Teachers | Co-efficient of Equality |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------------|---|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 19,577 | 403 | 2.1 | 15.8 |
| 2. Assam | 4,107 | 44 | 1.1 | 18.0 |
| 3. Bihar | 10,736 | 72 | 0.7 | 4.7 |
| 4. Gujarat | 6,812 | 48 | 0.7 | 9.9 |
| 5. Haryana | 3,056 | 16 | 0.5 | 2.7 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 696 | 11 | 1.6 | 6.9 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 1,348 | 22 | 1.6 | 19.4 |
| 8. Karnataka | 15,158 | 358 | 2.4 | 16.4 |
| 9. Kerala | 8,316 | 48 | 0.6 | 6.4 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 6,209 | 48 | 0.8 | 5.8 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 15,743 | 420 | 2.7 | 42.9 |
| 12. Manipur | 993 | 3 | 0.3 | 19.6 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 521 | 8 | 1.5 | @ |
| 14. Nagaland | 116 | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 3,851 | 34 | 0.9 | 6.0 |
| 16. Punjab | 4,721 | 68 | 1.4 | 5.7 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 4,888 | 98 | 2.0 | 12.2 |
| 18. Sikkim | 10 | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 12,911 | 287 | 2.2 | 12.4 |
| 20. Tripura | 360 | 6 | 1.7 | 13.8 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 16,971 | 29 | 0.2 | 0.9 |
| 22. West Bengal | 13,802 | 150 | 1.1 | 5.5 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 25 | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 28 | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 1,274 | 2 | 0.2 | 1.8 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 5,687 | 12 | 0.2 | 1.3 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 355 | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 12 | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 81 | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 543 | 25 | 4.6 | 29.7 |
| INDIA | 1,58,907 | 2,212 | 1.4 | 9.3 |

@ Population of Scheduled Castes is negligible.

Statement VIII: Percentage and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Castes Teachers in Colleges of Professional and other Education

| State/Union Territory | Total No. of Teachers | No. of Scheduled Caste Teachers | Percentage of Scheduled Caste Teachers to total Teachers | Co-efficient of Equality |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------|--|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 5,520 | 135 | 2.5 | 18.8 |
| 2. Assam | 1,528 | 34 | 2.2 | 36.1 |
| 3. Bihar | 5,067 | 48 | 1.0 | 6.7 |
| 4. Gujarat | 4,113 | 50 | 1.2 | 17.0 |
| 5. Haryana | 2,205 | 76 | 3.5 | 18.5 |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 542 | 20 | 3.7 | 15.9 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 909 | 9 | 1.0 | 12.1 |
| 8. Karnataka | 6,446 | 30 | 0.5 | 3.4 |
| 9. Kerala | 3,816 | 37 | 1.0 | 10.7 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 6,343 | 123 | 1.9 | 13.8 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 10,125 | 186 | 1.8 | 28.6 |
| 12. Manipur | 274 | 1 | 0.4 | 26.1 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 52 | - | - | - |
| 14. Nagaland | 44 | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 1,957 | 3 | 0.6 | 4.0 |
| 16. Punjab | 3,453 | 106 | 3.1 | 12.6 |
| 17. Rajasthan | 2,795 | 28 | 1.0 | 6.1 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 5,887 | 128 | 2.2 | 12.4 |
| 20. Tripura | 204 | 3 | 1.5 | 12.2 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 15,195 | 109 | 0.7 | 3.2 |
| 22. West Bengal | 4,893 | 78 | 1.6 | 8.0 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 17 | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 47 | 1 | 2.7 | 25.1 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 374 | 10 | 2.7 | 23.9 |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 1,942 | 28 | 1.4 | 9.0 |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 344 | 4 | 1.2 | 63.2 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 62 | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 255 | 5 | 2.0 | 12.9 |
| INDIA | 84,362 | 1,251 | 1.5 | 10.0 |

Statement IX: Percentage and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribes Teachers in Pre-Primary Schedules

| State/Union Territory | Total No. of Teachers | No. of Scheduled Tribe Teachers | Percentage of Scheduled Tribe Teachers to total Teachers | Co-efficient of Equality |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------|--|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 153 | 3 | - | - |
| 2. Assam | 344 | 16 | 4.7 | 36.8 |
| 3. Bihar | 20 | - | - | - |
| 4. Gujarat | 1,673 | 6 | @ | - |
| 5. Haryana | 13 | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 41 | - | - | - |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 2,756 | 5 | @ | - |
| 9. Kerala | 235 | 1 | 0.4 | 44.4 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 737 | 8 | 0.9 | 3.8 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 1,793 | 10 | 0.6 | 7.9 |
| 12. Manipur | 4 | - | - | - |
| 13. Meghalaya | 394 | 376 | 95.4 | 118.6 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | - | - | - | - |
| 16. Punjab | 8 | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 102 | - | - | - |
| 18. Sikkim | 30 | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 127 | - | - | - |
| 20. Tripura | 185 | 61 | 33.0 | 114.0 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 986 | - | - | - |
| 22. West Bengal | 480 | 33 | 6.9 | 117.5 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 24 | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 13 | 3 | 23.1 | 29.2 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 35 | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 7 | 1 | 14.3 | 16.5 |
| 27. Delhi | 119 | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 220 | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 18 | 17 | 94.4 | 100.7 |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - | ** |
| 31. Pondicherry | 72 | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 10,589 | 537 | 5.1 | 68.1 |

@ Population of Scheduled Tribe is negligible.

** Population was included under Assam.

Statement X: Percentage and Co-efficient of Scheduled Tribe teachers in Primary/Junior Basic Schools

| State/Union Territory | Total No. of Teachers | No. of Scheduled Tribe Teachers | Percentage of Scheduled Tribe Teachers to total Teachers | Co-efficient of Equality |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------|--|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 79,393 | 942 | 1.2 | 23.4 |
| 2. Assam | 44,512 | 5,378 | 12.1 | 94.2 |
| 3. Bihar | 1,08,565 | 8,346 | 7.7 | 88.0 |
| 4. Gujarat | 21,898 | 3,054 | 13.9 | 98.8 |
| 5. Haryana | 17,110 | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 8,191 | 328 | 4.0 | 97.8 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 8,468 | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 32,677 | 108 | 0.3 | 33.7 |
| 9. Kerala | 53,752 | 108 | 0.2 | 22.2 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 1,11,123 | 9,181 | 8.3 | 35.2 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 85,029 | 2,662 | 3.1 | 40.7 |
| 12. Manipur | 10,518 | 4,871 | 46.3 | 148.5 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 4,903 | 4,418 | 90.1 | 112.0 |
| 14. Nagaland | 4,753 | 4,584 | 96.4 | 108.8 |
| 15. Orissa | 72,728 | 5,478 | 7.5 | 32.4 |
| 16. Punjab | 30,985 | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 42,141 | 912 | 2.2 | 18.1 |
| 18. Sikkim | 730 | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 1,11,033 | 35 | @ | - |
| 20. Tripura | 3,897 | 433 | 11.1 | 38.3 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 2,34,504 | 236 | 0.1 | 45.5 |
| 22. West Bengal | 1,48,888 | 3,090 | 2.1 | 35.8 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 602 | 21 | 3.5 | 22.6 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 905 | 228 | 25.2 | 31.9 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 356 | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 158 | 68 | 43.0 | 49.5 |
| 27. Delhi | 14,898 | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 2,684 | 1 | @ | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 112 | 59 | 52.7 | 56.2 |
| 30. Mizoram | 2,011 | 2,003 | 99.6 | ** |
| 31. Pondicherry | 1,054 | - | - | - |
| I N D I A | 12,58,578 | 56,544 | 4.5 | 60.1 |

@ Population of Scheduled Tribe is negligible.

** Population included under Assam.

Statement XI: Percentage and Coefficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribe teachers in Middle/Senior Basic Schools

| State/Union Territory | Total No. of Teachers | No. of Scheduled Tribe Teachers | Percentage of Scheduled Tribe teachers to total teachers | Co-efficient of Equality |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------|--|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 32,854 | 152 | 0.5 | 9.8 |
| 2. Assam | 19,673 | 1,489 | 7.5 | 58.4 |
| 3. Bihar | 71,918 | 4,406 | 6.1 | 69.7 |
| 4. Gujarat | 89,292 | 6,007 | 6.7 | 47.6 |
| 5. Haryana | 8,337 | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 8,020 | 203 | 2.5 | 61.1 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 10,760 | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 69,971 | 218 | 0.3 | 33.7 |
| 9. Kerala | 50,806 | 68 | 0.1 | 11.1 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 57,876 | 2,045 | 3.9 | 16.6 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 1,35,480 | 4,003 | 3.0 | 39.4 |
| 12. Manipur | 1,938 | 609 | 33.7 | 108.1 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 1,764 | 1,484 | 84.1 | 104.6 |
| 14. Nagaland | 2,246 | 1,943 | 86.5 | 97.6 |
| 15. Orissa | 22,667 | 1,121 | 4.9 | 21.2 |
| 16. Punjab | 18,625 | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 44,265 | 878 | 2.0 | 16.4 |
| 18. Sikkim | 453 | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 67,846 | 22 | @ | - |
| 20. Tripura | 2,681 | 116 | 4.3 | 14.9 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 56,683 | 48 | 0.1 | 45.5 |
| 22. West Bengal | 15,843 | 148 | 0.9 | 15.3 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 526 | 10 | 1.9 | 12.2 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 485 | 69 | 14.2 | 18.0 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 282 | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 186 | 49 | 26.3 | 30.3 |
| 27. Delhi | 4,597 | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 1,058 | 2 | @ | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 75 | 41 | 54.7 | 58.3 |
| 30. Mizoram | 1,036 | 992 | 95.8 | ** |
| 31. Pondicherry | 1,102 | - | - | - |
| INDIA | 7,93,395 | 26,163 | 3.3 | 44.1 |

@ Population of Scheduled Tribes is negligible.

** Population included under Assam.

Statement XII: Percentage and Co-efficient of Equality
of Scheduled Tribe teachers in High/
Higher Secondary Schools.

| State/Union Territory | No. of Teachers | No. of Scheduled Tribe Teachers | Percentage of Scheduled Tribe Teachers to total teachers | Co-efficient of Equality |
|--------------------------|-----------------|---------------------------------|--|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 56,964 | 167 | 0.3 | 5.9 |
| 2. Assam | 21,281 | 1,017 | 4.8 | 37.4 |
| 3. Bihar | 32,601 | 1,152 | 3.5 | 40.0 |
| 4. Gujarat | 33,292 | 702 | 2.1 | 14.9 |
| 5. Haryana | 24,843 | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 9,967 | 144 | 1.4 | 34.2 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 13,098 | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 20,932 | 38 | 0.2 | 22.5 |
| 9. Kerala | 57,918 | 24 | - | - |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 31,937 | 541 | 1.7 | 188.9 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 98,103 | 626 | 0.6 | 2.5 |
| 12. Manipur | 2,851 | 379 | 13.3 | 42.7 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 1,735 | 873 | 50.3 | 62.5 |
| 14. Nagaland | 1,319 | 804 | 61.0 | 68.8 |
| 15. Orissa | 21,238 | 425 | 2.0 | 8.6 |
| 16. Punjab | 38,117 | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 26,984 | 168 | 0.6 | 4.9 |
| 18. Sikkim | 344 | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 72,838 | 23 | @ | - |
| 20. Tripura | 3,030 | 77 | 2.5 | 8.6 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 1,03,563 | 75 | 0.1 | 45.5 |
| 22. West Bengal | 71,093 | 1,174 | 1.7 | 29.0 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 443 | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 406 | 16 | 3.9 | 4.9 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 1,295 | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 66 | 8 | 12.1 | 13.9 |
| 27. Delhi | 21,182 | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 4,268 | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 182 | 87 | 47.8 | 51.0 |
| 30. Mizoram | 649 | 572 | 88.1 | ** |
| 31. Pondicherry | 1,521 | 1 | @ | - |
| INDIA | 7,74,060 | 9,093 | 1.2 | 16.0 |

@ Population of Scheduled Tribes is negligible

** Population included under Assam.

Statement XIII: Percentage and Coefficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribe teachers in Vocational/ Technical Schools

| State/Union Territory | Total No. of Teachers | No. Of Scheduled Tribe Teachers | Percentage of Scheduled Tribe teachers to total teachers | Co-efficient of Equality |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------|--|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 839 | - | - | - |
| 2. Assam | 349 | 2 | 0.6 | 4.7 |
| 3. Bihar | 129 | - | - | - |
| 4. Gujarat | 1,578 | 26 | 1.6 | 11.4 |
| 5. Haryana | - | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 89 | 3 | 3.4 | 83.1 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 129 | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 592 | 3 | 0.5 | 56.2 |
| 9. Kerala | 1,484 | 3 | 0.2 | 22.2 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 490 | 2 | 0.4 | 1.7 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 2,432 | 19 | 0.8 | 10.5 |
| 12. Manipur | 485 | 23 | 4.7 | 15.1 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 116 | 97 | 83.6 | 103.9 |
| 14. Nagaland | 20 | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | 512 | 18 | 3.5 | 15.1 |
| 16. Punjab | 387 | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 93 | - | - | - |
| 18. Sikkim | 6 | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 1,472 | 8 | 0.5 | 45.9 |
| 20. Tripura | 136 | 4 | 2.9 | 10.0 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 568 | - | - | - |
| 22. West Bengal | 1,494 | 7 | 0.5 | 8.5 |
| 23. A&N Islands | - | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 15 | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | - | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 65 | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 67 | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 10 | 9 | 0.0 | ** |
| 31. Pondicherry | 51 | - | - | - |
| INDIA | 13,608 | 224 | 1.6 | 21.4 |

*** Population included under Assam.

Statement XIV: Percentage and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribe teachers in Special and other Education Schools

| State/Union Territory | Total No. of Teachers | No. of Scheduled Tribe Teachers | Percentage of Scheduled Tribe Teachers to total Teachers | Co-efficient of Equality |
|---------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------|--|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 1,894 | 1 | 0.1 | 2.0 |
| 2. Assam | 732 | 43 | 5.9 | 46.0 |
| 3. Bihar | 3,409 | 11 | 0.3 | 3.4 |
| 4. Gujarat | 424 | 7 | 1.7 | 12.1 |
| 5. Haryana | 383 | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 694 | - | - | - |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 8 | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 6,222 | 1 | @ | - |
| 9. Kerala | 189 | - | - | - |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 386 | - | - | - |
| 11. Maharashtra | 1,443 | 3 | 0.2 | 2.6 |
| 12. Manipur | 266 | 150 | 56.4 | 180.9 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 110 | 110 | 100.0 | 124.3 |
| 14. Nagaland | 200 | 200 | 100.0 | 112.9 |
| 15. Orissa | 1,169 | 24 | 2.1 | 9.1 |
| 16. Punjab | 511 | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 1,445 | 13 | 0.9 | 7.4 |
| 18. Sikkim | 533 | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 726 | - | - | - |
| 20. Tripura | 1,119 | 69 | 6.2 | 21.4 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 133 | - | - | - |
| 22. West Bengal | 6,823 | 46 | 0.7 | 11.9 |
| 23. Andaman Islands | 27 | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 14 | - | - | - |
| 26. Andhra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 228 | - | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 75 | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 15 | 1 | 100.0 | 106.7 |
| 30. Mizoram | 252 | 252 | - | ** |
| 31. Pondicherry | 30 | - | - | - |
| INDIA | 29,360 | 945 | 90.0 | 42.7 |

** Population included under Assam.

Assam.

Statement XV: Percentage and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribe teachers in Universities and Colleges of General Education

| State/Union Territory | Total No. of Teachers | No. of Scheduled Tribe Teachers | Percentage of Scheduled Tribe Teachers to total teachers | Co-efficient of Equality |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------|--|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 19,577 | 27 | 0.1 | 2.0 |
| 2. Assam | 4,107 | 83 | 2.0 | 15.6 |
| 3. Bihar | 10,736 | 86 | 0.8 | 9.1 |
| 4. Gujarat | 6,812 | 7 | 0.1 | 0.7 |
| 5. Haryana | 3,056 | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 696 | 5 | 0.7 | 17.1 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 1,348 | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 15,158 | 25 | 0.2 | 22.5 |
| 9. Kerala | 8,316 | 5 | 0.1 | 11.1 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 6,209 | 18 | 0.3 | 1.3 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 15,743 | 55 | 0.4 | 5.2 |
| 12. Manipur | 993 | 37 | 3.7 | 11.9 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 521 | 167 | 32.1 | 39.9 |
| 14. Nagaland | 116 | 39 | 33.6 | 37.9 |
| 15. Orissa | 3,851 | 27 | 0.7 | 3.0 |
| 16. Punjab | 4,721 | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 4,888 | 33 | 0.7 | 5.8 |
| 18. Sikkim | 10 | - | @ | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 12,911 | 6 | 0.0 | - |
| 20. Tripura | 360 | 4 | 1.1 | 3.8 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 16,971 | 2 | @ | - |
| 22. West Bengal | 13,802 | 30 | 0.2 | 3.4 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 25 | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 28 | 4 | 14.3 | 18.1 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 1,274 | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 5,687 | 1 | @ | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 355 | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 12 | 2 | 16.7 | 17.8 |
| 30. Mizoram | 81 | 54 | 66.7 | ** |
| 31. Pondicherry | 543 | - | - | - |
| I N J | 1,58,907 | 717 | 0.5 | 6.7 |

Scheduled Tribes is negligible under Assam.

Statement XVI: Percentage and Co-efficient of Equality of Scheduled Tribe teachers in Colleges of Professional and Other Education

| State/Union Territory, | Total No. of Teachers | No. of Scheduled Tribe Teachers | Percentage of Scheduled Tribe teachers to total Teachers | Co-efficient of Equality |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------|--|--------------------------|
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. | 5. |
| 1. Andhr Pradesh | 5,520 | 11 | 0.2 | 3.9 |
| 2. Assam | 1,528 | 22 | 1.4 | 10.9 |
| 3. Bihar | 5,067 | 93 | 1.8 | 20.6 |
| 4. Gujarat | 4,113 | 11 | 0.3 | 2.1 |
| 5. Haryana | 2,205 | - | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 542 | 1 | 0.2 | 4.9 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 909 | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 6,446 | 15 | 0.2 | 22.5 |
| 9. Kerala | 3,816 | 4 | 0.1 | 11.1 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 6,343 | 26 | 0.4 | 14.7 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 10,125 | 42 | 0.4 | 5.2 |
| 12. Manipur | 274 | 11 | 4.0 | 12.8 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 52 | 22 | 42.3 | 52.6 |
| 14. Nagaland | 44 | 15 | 34.1 | 38.5 |
| 15. Orissa | 1,957 | 2 | 0.1 | 0.4 |
| 16. Punjab | 3,453 | - | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 2,795 | 7 | 0.3 | 2.5 |
| 18. Sikkim | - | - | - | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 5,887 | 8 | 0.1 | 9.2 |
| 20. Tripura | 204 | 10 | 4.9 | 16.9 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 15,195 | 2 | - | - |
| 22. West Bengal | 4,893 | 17 | 0.3 | 5.1 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 17 | - | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | - | - | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 374 | - | - | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | - | - | - | - |
| 27. Delhi | 1,942 | 1 | 0.1 | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 344 | - | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | - | - | - | - |
| 30. Mizoram | 62 | 50 | 80.6 | ** |
| 31. Pondicherry | 255 | - | - | - |
| INDIA | 84,362 | 370 | 0.4 | 5.3 |

** Population included under Assam.

Statement XVII: Percentage of Trained Teachers
in Pre-Primary/Pre-Basic Schools

| State/Union Territory | Percentage of Trained Teachers | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| | Total | Scheduled Castes | Scheduled Tribes |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 82.4 | 75.0 | - |
| 2. Assam | 32.3 | 18.2 | 25.0 |
| 3. Bihar | 95.0 | - | - |
| 4. Gujarat | 76.3 | 83.3 | 100.0 |
| 5. Haryana | 100.0 | - | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 100.0 | - | - |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | - | - | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 69.1 | 76.3 | 100.0 |
| 9. Kerala | 92.8 | 15.0 | - |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 67.2 | 70.0 | 37.5 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 73.6 | 6.5 | 40.0 |
| 12. Manipur | 100.0 | - | - |
| 13. Meghalaya | 3.8 | - | 2.4 |
| 14. Nagaland | - | - | - |
| 15. Orissa | - | - | - |
| 16. Punjab | 100.0 | - | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 79.4 | - | - |
| 18. Sikkim | 100.0 | 100.0 | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 100.0 | - | - |
| 20. Tripura | 42.2 | 48.4 | 52.5 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 66.3 | 100.0 | - |
| 22. West Bengal | 97.9 | 95.2 | 100.0 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 37.5 | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 46.2 | - | - |
| 25. Chandigarh | 100.0 | 100.0 | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 100.0 | - | 100.0 |
| 27. Delhi | 100.0 | - | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 42.7 | - | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 100.0 | - | 100.0 |
| 30. Mizoram | - | - | - |
| 31. Pondicherry | 50.0 | 100.0 | - |
| INDIA | 69.1 | 52.1 | 21.2 |

Statement XVIII: Percentage of Trained Teachers in Primary/Junior Basic Schools

| State/Union Territory | Percentage of Trained Teachers | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------------------|------------------|------------------|
| | Total | Scheduled Castes | Scheduled Tribes |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 98.6 | 99.5 | 98.0 |
| 2. Assam | 61.5 | 65.1 | 47.8 |
| 3. Bihar | 92.6 | 78.6 | 87.3 |
| 4. Gujarat | 94.7 | 98.7 | 99.1 |
| 5. Haryana | 100.0 | 100.0 | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 72.0 | 81.6 | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 88.4 | 74.5 | 75.0 |
| 9. Kerala | 96.9 | 46.1 | 60.2 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 79.3 | 75.0 | 69.0 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 85.0 | 85.1 | 71.5 |
| 12. Manipur | 58.7 | 64.3 | 39.7 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 44.4 | 16.8 | 46.3 |
| 14. Nagaland | 33.6 | - | 33.4 |
| 15. Orissa | 72.9 | 66.0 | 59.0 |
| 16. Punjab | 99.8 | 100.0 | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 84.5 | 88.0 | 76.6 |
| 18. Sikkim | 32.2 | 72.2 | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| 20. Tripura | 74.0 | 74.4 | 66.3 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 95.5 | 95.5 | 96.2 |
| 22. West Bengal | 54.5 | 50.5 | 51.4 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 90.5 | - | 95.2 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 52.0 | 53.9 | 40.4 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 97.8 | 100.0 | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 93.0 | 100.0 | 97.1 |
| 27. Delhi | 99.3 | 100.0 | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 78.7 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 84.8 | - | 76.3 |
| 30. Mizoram | 55.2 | - | 55.3 |
| 31. Pondicherry | 93.9 | 100.0 | - |
| INDIA | 84.9 | 36.4 | 63.0 |

Statement XIX: Percentage of Trained Teachers :
Middle/Senior Basic Schools

| State/ Union Territory | Percentage of Trained Teachers | | |
|------------------------------|--------------------------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| | Total | Scheduled Castes | Scheduled Tribes |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 95.1 | 98.1 | 96.7 |
| 2. Assam | 31.1 | 32.3 | 18.6 |
| 3. Bihar | 93.1 | 82.8 | 89.8 |
| 4. Gujarat | 95.8 | 99.0 | 99.2 |
| 5. Haryana | 99.6 | 100.0 | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 99.6 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 74.2 | 75.0 | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 89.2 | 74.5 | 75.2 |
| 9. Kerala | 96.1 | 41.7 | 51.5 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 80.4 | 72.2 | 57.4 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 90.4 | 88.1 | 71.4 |
| 12. Manipur | 29.3 | 54.6 | 28.3 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 20.7 | 19.4 | 19.7 |
| 14. Nagaland | 23.8 | - | 25.9 |
| 15. Orissa | 52.6 | 58.0 | 55.8 |
| 16. Punjab | 99.6 | 100.0 | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 93.6 | 90.7 | 92.1 |
| 18. Sikkim | 26.3 | 100.0 | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| 20. Tripura | 69.9 | 69.8 | 63.8 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 88.8 | 91.9 | 97.9 |
| 22. West Bengal | 29.7 | 42.7 | 36.5 |
| 23. A&N Islands | 82.9 | - | 100.0 |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 54.4 | 60.0 | 24.6 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 96.1 | 100.0 | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 91.4 | 77.8 | 87.8 |
| 27. Delhi | 97.9 | 100.0 | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 83.6 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 90.7 | - | 82.9 |
| 30. Mizoram | 29.0 | - | 27.3 |
| 31. Pondicherry | 93.5 | 100.0 | - |
| INDIA | 87.7 | 87.1 | 67.9 |

Statement XX: Percentage of Trained Teachers
in High/Higher Secondary
Schools

| State/Union Territory | Percentage of Trained Teachers | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| | Total | Scheduled Castes | Scheduled Tribes |
| 1. | 2. | 3. | 4. |
| 1. Andhra Pradesh | 95.6 | 97.6 | 98.8 |
| 2. Assam | 23.7 | 22.7 | 22.0 |
| 3. Bihar | 83.7 | 74.3 | 82.3 |
| 4. Gujarat | 96.5 | 98.4 | 96.3 |
| 5. Haryana | 98.7 | 99.0 | - |
| 6. Himachal Pradesh | 98.2 | 99.2 | 99.3 |
| 7. Jammu & Kashmir | 71.7 | 80.6 | - |
| 8. Karnataka | 79.8 | 76.0 | 63.2 |
| 9. Kerala | 96.5 | 54.1 | 50.0 |
| 10. Madhya Pradesh | 79.6 | 68.8 | 53.8 |
| 11. Maharashtra | 89.0 | 82.4 | 91.1 |
| 12. Manipur | 32.9 | 61.5 | 15.3 |
| 13. Meghalaya | 24.5 | 30.8 | 24.9 |
| 14. Nagaland | 26.2 | - | 23.5 |
| 15. Orissa | 63.8 | 63.4 | 59.3 |
| 16. Punjab | 99.3 | 100.0 | - |
| 17. Rajasthan | 91.6 | 94.2 | 95.8 |
| 18. Sikkim | 26.2 | 33.3 | - |
| 19. Tamil Nadu | 98.7 | 99.7 | 100.0 |
| 20. Tripura | 76.7 | 64.8 | 76.6 |
| 21. Uttar Pradesh | 88.5 | 91.2 | 81.3 |
| 22. West Bengal | 49.2 | 50.6 | 51.1 |
| 23. AN Islands | 79.9 | - | - |
| 24. Arunachal Pradesh | 67.2 | 50.0 | 25.0 |
| 25. Chandigarh | 99.9 | 100.0 | - |
| 26. Dadra & Nagar Haveli | 92.4 | 100.0 | 87.5 |
| 27. Delhi | 95.4 | 100.0 | - |
| 28. Goa, Daman & Diu | 62.1 | 100.0 | - |
| 29. Lakshadweep | 90.7 | - | 93.1 |
| 30. Mizoram | 17.4 | - | 14.0 |
| 31. Pondicherry | 93.0 | 97.1 | 100.0 |
| INDIA | 84.4 | 83.0 | 53.3 |